

INDEX

Prefatory Note to Index

The following index is an English translation of the *Index Analyticus* that appeared in the Latin typical edition of the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*, promulgated on August 15, 1997. For the most part, this index is a literal rendering of the Latin, with attention given to maintaining consistency with the language of the English edition of the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*. The *Index Analyticus* was designed to be both a general subject index as well as a conceptual index of the contents of the *Catechism*, and this English translation is faithful to that design. This English translation does not participate in the approval of the Latin typical edition given in the apostolic letter *Laetamur Magnopere* of Pope John Paul II, by which the Latin text was approved and promulgated.

Abandonment

disciples', 1851
God never abandons His people, 2577
Mary's abandonment of herself to
 God, 506
to providence, 305, 322, 2115
to the will of God, 2677

Abba

the Spirit of the Son of God in our
 hearts, crying out: "*Abba!* Father!"
 683, 742, 1303, 2766, 2777

Abel

fratricide against, 401, 2559
as the venerated just man, 58

Abortion

moral precepts and, 2271, 2274
and respect for life, 2770
those who help obtain an, 2272

Abraham

Abraham's prayer, 2569, 2570, 2592
calling of, 59, 72, 762
divine blessing and, 59, 1080
God's covenant with, 72, 992, 2571
Jesus, stem of, 527
as model of hope, 165, 1819
as model of obedience in believing
 God, 144-46, 165, 2572, 2676
Muslims and the faith of, 841

a people sprung from its father
 Abraham, 63, 709, 762, 1541
promises made to, 422, 705, 706, 1222,
 1716, 1725, 2571, 2619

Absolution. *See* Penance and
Reconciliation

Abstinence

in preparing for liturgical feasts, 2043

Acceptance/accepting

Christian initiation and acceptance of
 the Gospel, 1229, 1247
of foreigners, 2241
of forgiveness, 1989
of God's grace, 2001
of God's love, 2712, 2792
of God's mercy, 1847, 1991
of grace, 678, 682
of homosexuals, 2358
of Jesus' word, 528, 543, 764, 1967, 2835
Man's acceptance of divine life, 505
Mary's acceptance, 148, 502, 2617
of one's neighbor, 2519
of the poor, 2449
of Revelation through faith, 35, 99
of the vocation of children, 2233
"Whoever receives you receives me,"
 858
of the Word of God, 839, 1719, 2030,
 2086, 2835

Acclamation

given to Jesus entering Jerusalem, 559

Accusation. *See* Penance and Reconciliation: the acts of the penitent: confession

Acedia, 1866, 2733, 2755. *See also* Sloth

Action/acting

according to God, 798, 1695, 2000, 2752
as a Christian, 3, 16, 1813, 2031, 2047, 2181

Christ's (*see* Christ)

the Church's, 771, 1072, 1074, 1083

ethical (*see* Conscience)

of evangelization, 900, 905

freedom and, 302, 323, 1731, 1744, 1745

God's, 260, 292, 301, 308, 988, 1148, 1164, 1325, 1448, 2008, 2084, 2171, 2258, 2564, 2738

of grace, 644, 1453, 1742

of the Holy Spirit in Mary, 2675, 2682

human, 236, 307, 1146, 1148, 1724, 1806, 2306, 2668, 2670

intention in, 1752

Jesus in, 576, 1575, 2076

liturgical, 15, 1070, 1074, 1088, 1097, 1108, 1111, 1136, 1140, 1153, 1155

merit of, 2006, 2008

ministers acting in the person of
Christ, 875, 935, 1548, 1563, 1581, 1584

moral action drawing its meaning
from the Covenant, 2061

pastoral, 2352, 2423

prayer and, 2157, 2166, 2570, 2670

purpose of, 1752

social, 407, 1883, 2442

of the Trinity, 648

truth in, 2468

by virtue of love, 1972

as a witness of the Gospel, 2472

Activity

apostolate activity as of the Mystical
Body, 863

Christian carrying the cross in daily,
2427

Christian family and its, 2205

of the Church, 824, 828, 1442

economic, 2424, 2426, 2431

of God, 2500, 2501

human activity directed by God, 912,
1818, 2172, 2185

just wage and the activity of work,
2434

missionary, 856

See also Action/acting; Work

Adam

Adam's sin and its consequences,
402-05, 416-17, 1736

grace of original holiness and, 375, 399

Jesus Christ and, 359, 388, 402, 504,
505, 518, 532, 538, 539, 635

Adherence

of faith in God, 150, 176, 1098, 1102,
1730, 2609, 2716

of faith to the teachings of the Church,
88

of Jesus to the Father's plan, 566, 2600,
2603, 2620

of Mary to the Father's will, 967

Adolescence

and catechesis, 5, 24

and modesty, 2524

and prostitution, 2355

and self-mastery, 2342

and sexual abuse, 2389

Adoption

Christ is not an adopted son, 2673,
2717, 2740, 2745, 2766

effects of, 654, 1709, 2784

family adoption of abandoned
children, 2379

filial adoption makes men co-heirs of
Christ, 2009

filial adoption makes men sons of
God, 257, 1077

the freedom of God being given in, 52,
257, 1996

God gives adoption through the
sacraments, 537, 1129, 1197, 1265,
1279

in God's plan, 1, 52, 257, 270, 2782

and inheritance of eternal happiness,
1, 294

of man, sons through Jesus Christ, 52,
257, 422, 460, 505, 654, 839, 1110,
1709, 2639, 2782, 2798, 2825

Adoration

blessing and, 2626
 of God, 2096
 of the Incarnate Word by the angels, 333
 as principal act of the virtue of religion, 2096, 2628 (*see also* God)
 sacred art and, 2502

Adultery

definition of, 2380
 and desire, 2336, 2528
 and divorce, 1650, 2384
 and God's commandment, 2052, 2055, 2196
 gravity of, 1756, 1856, 1858, 2380, 2400
 and the heart of man, 1853, 2517
 and insults against the dignity of marriage, 2380-81

Adults

adult children and family life, 2214, 2218, 2230
 Baptism of, 1247
 catechesis of, 5, 2688
 catechumenate for, 1232, 1233
 Christian initiation of, 1233, 1247 (*see also* Initiation, Christian)

Advancement

of economic activities, 2426
See also Development; Growth

Advent

"Come, Lord Jesus," 2853
 coming of Christ and the Last Judgment, 1040
 coming of God's kingdom brought on by signs and miracles, 542, 1505
 coming of God's kingdom and the defeat of Satan's kingdom, 550
 coming of the Holy Spirit and Pentecost, 729, 732
 expectation of the coming of Christ, 840
 preparation for Christ's coming, 522-24
 "Thy kingdom come," 2816-21, 2859
 transfiguration as a foretaste of Christ's glorious coming, 556
 uncertainty of the time of Christ's glorious coming, 673-74, 1040, 2772
See Consummation; Expectation

Advocate

Christ, our, 519
 Holy Spirit, the other advocate (Paraclete), 692, 729, 1433, 1848

Age

adult age of faith distinct from the age of natural growth, 1307-08
 for celebrating Confirmation, 1318-19
 of discretion for going to Confession, 1457

Agnosticism, 2127, 2128**Almsgiving**

as a form of penance, 1434, 1438
 in the New Law, 1969
 as works of charity and mercy, 2447, 2462

Altar

blessing of the, 1672
 celebration of the Eucharist and the meanings of the, 1383
 Eucharist, sacrament of the, 1372
 the heart as, 786, 2655
 of heaven, 1383, 1589
 the Lord's altar built by Abraham, 2570
 New Covenant and the, 1182
 sacrifice of the cross and the, 1182, 1364, 1366-68, 1939

Ambo, 1184**Amen**

Christ, the definitive amen of the Father's love, 1065
 in the Eucharistic liturgy, 1345
 the last word of the "Creed" and of Sacred Scripture, 1061
 meaning of, 1062-64, 1348, 1396, 2856, 2865

Analogy

analogy of faith, 114
 of biblical revelation, 128-30 (*see also* Typology)
 the Creator and the likeness of His creatures, 41, 2500
 spiritual life and its analogy with the natural life, 1210-12

Anamnesis, 1103, 1106, 1354, 1362

Anaphora, 1352**Angel(s)**

in the anaphora, 1352
 birth of Christ and, 525, 559
 Christ and, 331, 538, 954, 1038, 1161
 in the Church's life, 334-35
 cosmic order and the guardianship of, 57
 existence of angels as a truth of faith, 328
 fallen, 391-93, 414, 760
 Gabriel announcing, 148, 2676
 gone astray, 311
 guardian, 336
 heaven and, 326, 1023-29, 1053
 identity and duties of, 329, 332-36, 350-52, 1034, 1352
 images in art, 1192, 2131, 2502
 protectors of men, 336

Anger

as a capital sin, 1866
 definition of, 2302
 evil and, 1765
 and the love of God, 208, 210
 murder of Abel and human, 2259
 passions and, 1772

Animals

difference between man and, 371
 relation between man and, 2417, 2456-57
 respect for, 2415, 2416, 2418

Annunciation

angel salutes Mary as "full of grace" at the, 490
 feast day of the, 1171
 the fullness of time inaugurated by the, 484
 Jesus, the name given by God at the, 430
 Mary's consent at the, 973
 Mary's prayer and the, 2617
 motherhood of Mary and the, 969, 2674
See also Angels; Mary

Anointing

in Baptism, 1241, 1291
 Christ anointed in the Holy Spirit, 438, 690

in Confirmation, 1242, 1289, 1291, 1295, 1300
 effects of the Holy Spirit's anointing for the Christian faithful, 91, 698, 786, 2769
 in Holy Orders, 1574
 significance of, 1293-94
 symbol of anointing with oil, 695

Anointing of the Sick, 1499-1525

celebration of the sacrament of
 Anointing of the Sick in the
 Roman rite, 1513, 1517-19, 1531
 effects of, 1520-23, 1532
 minister of, 1530
 preparation of the faithful for
 receiving the sacrament of, 1516
 purpose of, 1511, 1527
 over the centuries, 1512
 for whom the sacrament is intended, 1514-15, 1528-29
See also Sacrament(s)

Apostasy

the Church's final trial and, 675
 meaning of, 2089
 Moses and the apostasy of his people, 2577
 wounds to the unity of the Church and, 817

Apostle(s)

acceptance of the teachings of, 87, 949, 2624
 apostolic college, 880 (*see also* Apostolic college)
 appearances of the Risen One and, 641-42, 644-45, 647
 Baptism and, 1226
 catechesis of, 1094
 choosing and calling of, 2, 75, 96, 858-60, 873, 935, 1086, 1120, 1122, 1575, 2600
 the Church and, 688, 756, 857, 865, 869, 1342, 2032
 Holy Spirit and, 244, 746, 798, 1287, 1288, 1299, 1302, 1315, 1485, 1556
 imposition of hands and, 699, 1288, 1299, 1315
 institution of the Eucharist and, 610-11, 1337, 1339-41
 ministry of Reconciliation and, 981, 1442, 1461

power of the apostles to forgive sins,
981, 983, 984, 1442, 1444, 1485, 1586
preaching of, 76
sacrament of Holy Orders and, 1087,
1536, 1565, 1576, 1577, 1594
significance of the Apostles' mission,
858
successors of, 77, 861-63, 892, 938,
1313, 1560, 1562, 2068
transmission of the faith and, 171, 173,
605, 815, 816, 889, 1124
transmission of the Word of God and,
3, 81, 84, 96, 126, 571
witness of the, 664, 1518

Apostolate

the Church's, 863-64
and the Eucharist, 864, 1324
of lay people, 900, 905, 940

Apostolic. *See* Church

Apostolic college

choosing the, 1577
episcopal college and, 880
New Covenant and, 816
office of binding and loosing, 881, 1444
of the twelve and Peter, 552

Apostolic succession, 861, 1087

as the bond of the Church's unity, 815
reason for, 77
safeguards the communion in the
faith, 1209

Ark of the Covenant

and prayer of the People of God, 2578,
2594
symbol of salvation and the, 2130
tables of the Testimony and the, 2058

Arms

accumulation of, 2315
arms race, 2315, 2329, 2438
conditions for resorting to, 2243, 2309
indiscriminate use of, 2314
production and sale of, 2316
refusal to bear, 2311
as a threat to peace, 2317

Art

likeness to God's activity in creation,
2501

sacred, 2500, 2502-03, 2513
See also Icon(s); Images, holy

Artificial fertilization

insemination or heterologous artificial
fertilization as gravely immoral,
2376
as morally unacceptable, 2377

Artificial insemination

as morally unacceptable, 2376-77

Ascension of Christ

celebration of, 2177
See also Christ

Ascesis

fidelity to the baptismal promises and,
2340
mastery of the will and, 1734
spiritual growth and, 2015

Assembly

the Church as an assembly of men,
541, 751-52, 771, 777-78
directing an assembly and presiding
over it, 1184, 1348
Eucharistic, 1329, 1348, 1383, 1566, 2777
Holy Spirit at work in, 1092, 1112
human, 1880
liturgical, 752, 1097, 1102, 1144, 1167,
1193, 2760
participation of, 1141, 1372, 2178
prayer and, 2585-86, 2589
preparation and disposition of the
assembly for the liturgy, 1098,
1112, 1154, 1236, 1688
profession of faith in, 167
of the saints, 946, 1372, 2006
Sunday, 1167, 1174, 2188

Assent

of faith to the Magisterium's
definitions, 891
religious assent of the mind to the
Magisterium's ordinary teaching,
892

Assistance/assisting

the Angels' assistance to men, 332, 335
of deacons, 1369, 1570
divine assistance to the Supreme
Pontiff and the bishops, 892

the family, 2211
 of the Holy Spirit, 86, 94, 688, 2182, 2422
 at the liturgy, 2178, 2180
 from the Lord to the sick, 1520
 social assistance for well-being, 2288

Associations

economy and, 2431
 providing conditions for, 1928, 1943, 2211
 right of association, 900
 supporting, 1882, 1893

Associations of wage earners, 2430

Assumption of Mary, 966. *See also* Mary

Atheism

agnosticism and, 2128
 causes of, 2126, 2424
 forms and meanings of, 2123-24
 sin of, 2125, 2140

Atonement, 1992. *See also* Expiation

Authority(ies)

abuse of civil, 2155, 2242-2298
 of the Apostles, 551, 873, 1444, 1575
 bishops', 883, 888, 894, 1596, 2034, 2179
 Christ's, 581-82, 651, 668-69, 1063, 1441, 1673, 2173
 the Church's, 85, 119, 553, 874, 895, 918, 1023, 1125, 1399, 1578, 1635, 1673, 1792, 2037, 2420
 of the Church's ministers, 875, 1551, 1563
 civil and human, 1900, 1901, 2234
 common good and, 1903, 1906, 1909, 1928, 2266, 2293, 2406, 2429, 2498
 duties of, 1917, 1923, 2235-36, 2241, 2272, 2316, 2354, 2498
 family and, 2202, 2207, 2234
 foundation of, 1899, 1918, 1920, 1930
 foundation of human, 1897-1904
 God's, 156, 239, 668, 1295, 1381, 2086, 2777
 illegitimate civil, 2155
 Jesus and religious authorities in Jerusalem, 575, 587, 589, 591, 595-96
 law as the enactment of, 1951
 legitimate exercise of, 1897, 1921
 limits to, 2267

of the Magisterium of the Church, 88, 2036
 necessary for human society, 1897-98, 1919
 refusal to obey, 2256
 respect for, 1880
 respect for others and, 1902, 1930, 2199, 2254
 service of, 2235
 of the Supreme Pontiff, 1594, 2034
 of the symbol, 194-95
 of truth, 1777
 war and international, 2308

Autonomy

of children, 2232
 conscience and the mistaken notion of its, 1792

Autopsies, 2301

Avarice

capital sin, 1866

Babel, 57

Banquet

communion with God and the image of the wedding feast, 1027
 conversion and the festive, 1439
 Eucharistic, 1390, 1391, 1397, 1408, 1617
 feast of the Kingdom, 1642, 1682, 2618, 2770, 2837, 2861
 heavenly, 1036, 1344
 Lord's Day and invitation to His, 1166
 marriage feast of the Lamb, 546, 1244, 1335
 paschal, 1340, 1382-1401
 sinners and messianic, 589

Baptism

of adults, 1247-49
 apostles and the mission of baptizing, 1223, 1276
 Baptismal promises, 1185, 1254, 2101, 2340
 of blood, 1258
 catechumens, their instruction and, 281
 catechumens who die without baptism and salvation, 1259, 1281
 chastity and, 2345, 2348, 2355
 Christian life rooted in, 1266
 Christian name and, 2156, 2165

- Christ's Passion and cross as the font of, 1225
 the Church and, 846, 866, 1226-28, 1267
 conversion and, 1427-29
 desire for, 1258-60, 1280
 faith and, 172, 1226, 1236, 1253-55
 grace of, 1262-66, 1308
 grace of Christ and, 1255, 1262-74, 1279, 1997, 1999
 Holy Spirit and, 691, 694, 698, 701, 798, 1274, 2017, 2670
 of infants, 403, 1231, 1233, 1250-52, 1282, 1290
 infants who have died without, 1261, 1283
 of Jesus, 535-37, 556, 565, 608, 701, 1223-25, 1286
 of John the Baptist, 523, 720
 names for, 1214-16
 necessity of, 846, 1257-61, 1277
 Passion of Christ and, 565, 1225
 prefigurings of, 117, 527, 1094, 1217-22
 profession of faith and, 14, 167, 189, 1064
 religious consecration and, 916, 931, 945
 as the sacrament of faith, 1236, 1253
 significance of, 628, 950, 1213-14, 1220, 1227-28, 1234-45, 1262, 1617
 those who can be baptized, 1246-47
 unity of Christians and, 855, 1271
See also Sacrament(s)
- administration and rites of Baptism
 anointing with oil and, 1294
 exorcism in the celebration of, 1673
 faculty of laypersons for conferring, 903
 godfather, godmother, parents, and, 1255, 1311
 handing on of the Lord's Prayer in, 2769
 ministers of, 1256, 1284
 rite of, 1185, 1229-45, 1278, 2769
 water and its symbolic power in, 694, 1214, 1217
- Baptism and sacraments, 1113, 1210, 1535
 and Anointing of the Sick, 1523
 and Christian initiation, 1212, 1229-33, 1275, 1285, 1306, 1318, 1321, 1525, 1533
 and Confirmation, 1288-91, 1298, 1304-06, 1312-13
- and the Eucharist, 1244, 1392, 1396
 and Penance, 980, 1425, 1446-47, 2042
- effects of Baptism, 1262
 apostolate, offices following from Baptism, 871, 900, 1268
 communion with the Church, 838, 846, 1267-70, 1273, 1277, 1279
 consecration to holy priesthood, 119, 1141, 1305, 1546, 1591
 entering the Church, the People of God, 782, 784, 804, 846, 950, 1185, 1277
 final salvation and Baptism, 1023, 2068
 forgiveness of sins, 403, 405, 628, 977-80, 981, 985, 1213, 1216, 1262-66, 1279, 1434, 1694, 2520
 gift of faith and of new life, 168, 1236, 1253-55
 gift of the theological virtues and the gifts of the Holy Spirit as well as the virtue of merit, 1266
 justification and Baptism, 1987, 1992, 2020, 2813
 life-giving effect of the Word of God, 1228
 makes of us members of Christ's body, 537, 818, 871, 950, 985, 1003, 1267-70, 1279, 1694, 2565, 2782, 2791, 2798
 a new creature born in the Spirit, 168, 507, 683, 1010, 1227, 1262, 1265-66, 1277, 1279
 participation in the life of the Trinity, 265
 rights and duties arising from Baptism, 1269-70
 sacramental character, an indelible spiritual mark, 1272-74, 1280
 sanctification and Baptism, 2813
 union in Baptism with Christ who died, 790, 1002, 1010, 1227
- Baptistry, 1185**
- Battle**
 against evil, 409-10
 Baptism, forgiveness of sins and battle against evil, 978-79, 1264
 Christian holiness and the spiritual, 2015
 consequences of original sin and spiritual, 405, 407-09

conversion and, 1426
 faith and, 162, 2573
 flesh, spirit and, 2516, 2819, 2846
 human life as, 409, 1707
 human nature and the spiritual, 2516
 prayer as, 2612, 2725-51, 2846, 2849
 purity and the battle to attain it,
 2520-27

Beatitude

attaining divine beatitude through
 Baptism, 1257
 and the desire for happiness, 1718, 2548
 effects of, 1721
 free gift of God, 1720-22, 1727
 God as our, 257, 1731, 1855
 hope and eternal, 1818
 human person destined for eternal,
 1700, 1703, 1711, 1769, 1818, 1934,
 2548
 man's vocation to, 1700, 1934
 sin turns man away from God and
 from His, 1855, 1863, 1874, 1949

Beauty, 2500

art and, 2501-03, 2513
 contemplation of God's, 319, 2784
 God as the author of, 2129, 2500
 of holy icons imprinted in the life of
 the faithful, 1162
 human body as the manifestation of
 divine, 2519
 perfection of God and beauty of
 creatures, 41, 341
 prayer and its expressive, 1157, 1191
 prayer as love of God's, 2727
 of the world as a way of coming to
 God, 32, 33

Behavior

attitude of selfishness and charity,
 1931, 2831
 Christian behavior and scandal, 2284,
 2286
 law as a rule of, 1951, 1958
 morality of, 1753
 religious behavior of men, 28, 844

Believer(s)

Abraham, "father of all who believe,"
 145-47, 1080
 atheism and, 2125
 the Church and, 181, 752, 759, 836
 duties of, 904-05

growth in the faith of, 94, 166, 1102
 Mary, the mother of, 2676
 priesthood of, 1546
 unity of believers in Christ, 790, 805,
 813, 817, 947
 witness of, 2471

Believing

articles signified in the Apostles'
 Creed, 184, 190-1
 consequences of believing in God,
 222-27
 Creed (*see* Creed/symbols of faith;
 Faith: creeds and formulas of
 belief)
 doubts of faith, 2088
 ecclesial act of belief, 181
 firm knowledge of divine
 omnipotence, 274
 gift of, 153, 179, 1266
 human act of, 154-55, 166, 180
 motive for, 156
 necessity of faith to obtain salvation,
 161
 references to the act of, 177
 refusal to believe, 1034
 significance of, 26, 155, 1064
See also Faith

Belonging

to Christ, 1272, 1296, 2182
 sense of belonging to the Church, 1309

Benevolence

charity and, 1829
 God's plan of loving goodness, 50-51,
 257, 315, 2807, 2823
 Holy Spirit gives kindness, 736, 1832
 human communities and, 2213, 2540,
 2554
 kindness proper of God, 214
 man's kindness toward animals, 2416

Bible. *See* Sacred Scripture

Bishop

Bishop of Rome (*see* Supreme Pontiff)
 chair of, 1184
 collaborators of, 927, 1562-68, 1570
 episcopal college, 857, 877, 879-87, 1577
 episcopal ordination, 1555-61, 1572
 as the living image of God the Father,
 1549
 and the priesthood, 1567

as the successor of the Apostles, 77, 861-62
See also Holy Orders, sacrament of:
 three degrees of the sacrament of Holy Orders

office of bishop
 authority to make particular judgments, 919, 1483, 1673
 consecrates the sacred chrism, 1297
 governs, 816, 873, 894-96
 has care of the particular Church, 1560, 1594
 as minister of Confirmation, 1299, 1312-13
 as minister of Holy Orders, 1538, 1569, 1576
 as minister of reconciliation, 1462 (*see also* Penance and Reconciliation)
 presides at the Eucharistic celebration, 1142, 1561
 responsibility for the Eucharist, 1369
 sanctifies, 893
 tasks in Christian initiation, in Baptism, Confirmation, and the Eucharist, 1120-21
See Catechism of the Catholic Church

Bishop of Rome. *See* Supreme Pontiff

Blasphemy

gravity of, 1031, 1756, 1856
 Jesus accused of, 574
 oaths and, 2149
 significance of, 2148, 2162

Blessing

baptized persons called to be, 1669
 of bread and wine, 1000, 1334-35, 1347, 1353, 1412
 the Church's, 1082, 1217, 1245, 1624, 1630, 1671-72
 death as, 1009
 the Eucharist and, 1328, 1360, 1402
 the Father blesses Mary in a singular way, 492, 2676
 forms of, 2627
 God's, 1077-82, 1110, 2627, 2644
 grace at meals, 2834
 large families and divine, 2373

prayer and, 2589, 2767, 2781, 2803
 significance of, 1078, 2626, 2645

Blind

prayer of the blind men heard by Jesus, 2616

Blindness

doubt of faith and blindness of the spirit, 2088
 of Herod and Pilate and the plan of salvation, 600

Blood

Baptism of, 1258
 of martyrs as the seed of Christians, 852
 "This is my blood," 610, 1365
 and water as symbols of Christ's Church, 766, 1225
See also Eucharist; Transubstantiation

Body of Christ, members of the

becoming, 1213, 1267
 Christians as, 521, 738-39, 793, 795-96, 1988
 diversity of, 791, 873
 divisions between, 821
 Holy Spirit as the principle vital to, 798
 unity and communion of, 790-91, 797, 947, 953, 1368, 1396, 1469
See also Church: the Church as the mystical body of Christ

Body, human

care of body and mind, 2289
 charity and, 2447
 Christ as physician of the heart, 1421, 1503, 1509
 conjugal love and, 1643
 death and, 1011, 1016, 1681
 degrading injuries to the dignity of, 2355
 final judgment and, 1059
 Gehenna and, 1034
 governing one's, 908
 kingdom of God and, 1042, 1060
 modesty and, 2523
 nature of the incorruptible, 997, 999, 1016-17
 prayer and, 2702-03, 2722
 redemption of, 1046
 respect for, 1004, 2301

rest for the body and Sunday, 2185, 2193
 resurrection and, 298, 990, 992, 997, 999, 1000, 1016-17
 sexuality and, 2332, 2362, 2370
 sin and, 1863, 2516
 temple of the Holy Spirit, 364
 unity of the soul and, 327, 360, 362-68, 382

Book. *See* Gospel(s); Sacred Scripture; Word (Christ)

Bread

change of bread into the Body of Christ, 1106, 1353, 1375-76
 communion under the species of bread alone, 1390
 daily, 1334, 2828-37, 2861
 Jesus as the living, 1406
 of life, 103, 1338, 1405, 2835
 manna in the desert as true bread from heaven, 1094
 multiplication of the loaves, 1335, 2828-37
 signs of bread and wine in the Eucharist, 1333-36
 unleavened, 1334

Breaking of bread

as a name of the Eucharist, 1329
 perseverance in, 84, 949, 1342, 2624
 and the wholeness of Christ, 1377

Breath

as the image of the Holy Spirit, 691 (*see also* Holy Spirit)

Breviary. *See* Liturgy of the Hours

Brother(s)

all men are, 361, 1931
 charity toward the least of these my brethren, 678, 952, 1033, 1397, 1932, 2447, 2449
 Christ, first-born of a multitude of brothers and sisters, 381, 501, 2012, 2448
 Church as the union of Christ's, 788
 giving scandal to one's, 2284
 Israel, the people of "elder brethren," 63
 Jesus as our, 469
 Jesus' brothers and sisters, 500

in the Lord, 818, 1271, 2074, 2790
 prayer for the brethren, 2768
 reconciliation with one's, 1424, 1469, 2608, 2840, 2843, 2845
 respect of the brethren in the human family, 1789, 2054, 2269, 2302
 respect for one's brothers and sisters, 2212, 2219, 2231
 responsibility toward one's, 2831
 what it means to be a brother of Christ, 2233
 witness must be given to one's contemporaries, 932

Burial, 1690, 2300

Business

fraud and, 2269, 2409
 sale of arms, 2316

Call

to chastity, 2349, 2359
 to the Christian family, 2205-06
 God's call
 of children, 2232-33
 and consecrated virgins and widows, 922
 and Decalogue, 1962
 and grace, 2000
 and Hebrew people, 839
 and man, 29, 160, 545, 2461, 2566-67
 to Holy Orders, 1578
 laity and the call to holiness, 941
 to the unity of the Mystical Body and the Eucharist, 1396
See Vocation

Calumny (slander), 2477, 2479, 2507

Canonical. *See* words to which it pertains

Canonization. *See* Saint(s)

Capitalism

the Church's judgment on some aspects of, 2425
See also Justice; Doctrine: Social Doctrine of the Church

Cardinal virtues. *See* Virtue

Catechesis

Christ as the living center of, 426-27, 1697-98, 2145
 and Christian initiation, 1233, 1248
 and the commandments, 2065
 and creation, 282
 and the Creed, 188
 and the liturgy, 1074-75, 1095, 1135
 and the Magisterium of the Church, 2033, 2049
 and popular piety, 1674
 and prayer, 2688, 2695
 moral catechesis of the apostolic teachings, 1971
 nature and purpose of, 4-7, 426, 983, 1095, 2688
 and Sacred Scripture, 132
See also Doctrine: Christian doctrine

Catechism of the Catholic Church

adaptation to different cultures, 24
 as the organic presentation of the faith in its entirety, 18
 pastoral principle of, 25
 preparation of, 10
 principal sources of, 11
 purpose of, 11
 structure of, 13-17
 to whom it is addressed, 12

Catechist(s)

catechism intended for, 12
 qualities of, 428
 as teachers of prayer, 2663

Catechumenate

adults and, 1247
 forms of, 1230-33
 meaning and purpose of, 1248

Catechumens

and charity, 1248-49
 the Church and, 1249, 1537
 instruction of, 281
 Lord's Prayer and, 2769
 oil of, 1294
 and the profession of faith, 168, 256, 1253
 salvation of, 1259, 1281

Catholic. *See words to which it pertains*

Catholicity

bishop, Christians and, 1292
 division of Christians and, 855
 liturgy, traditions, and the catholicity of the Church, 1200-03, 1208
 particular churches and, 832-36
 preaching the Gospel and, 849

Celebration/Celebrating. *See words to which Celebration refers, above all Liturgy*

Celibacy

and chastity, 2349
 consecrated life and, 915
 Eastern Churches and, 1580
 Latin Church and the celibacy of priests, 1579, 1599
 single persons and pastoral care, 1658

Cemetery, 1686**Character of man, 1264, 1810****Charism**

communion of, 951
 of consecrated life, 924, 1175
 discernment of, 801
 Holy Spirit and, 688, 798, 800, 809, 1508, 2003, 2024, 2684
 of infallibility, 890, 2035
 of the laity, 910
 significance and purpose of, 799, 800, 2003
 of truth and growth in faith, 94
See also Holy Spirit

Charity

apathy and indifference contrary to, 2094
 call to, 1694, 2013
 catechesis and, 25, 1967, 1971
 communion in, 953, 1475
 destroyed by mortal sin, 1855-56, 1861, 1874
 heart as the seat of, 1853
 indulgence and, 1478
 information and, 2489, 2494-95, 2497
 as loving one's neighbor, 1822-29
 "never ends," 25
 offended and wounded by venial sin, 1855, 1863, 1875
 wipes away venial sins, 1394, 1472
See also Love

- charity and sacraments
 Baptism and, 1269, 1273, 1997, 2156, 2165
 catechumens and, 1248-49
 Eucharist as the sacrament of, 1323, 1394-95, 1416
 marriage and, 1570, 1654
 sacrament of Reconciliation and, 1434, 1466
 sacramental life and growth in, 1134
 sacraments of initiation and advancement in, 1212
- charity as Christian moral life
 charisms and, 800, 2003
 chastity and, 2346
 as the form of the virtues, 826, 1827, 1841, 1844
 freedom and, 1740
 fruit of, 1825, 1829
 as the goal of our actions, 1829
 peace as the fruit of, 2304
 as the perfection of Christian life, 1844, 1973
 prayer and, 2098, 2662, 2806
 virtue of religion and, 2095
- charity as witness and service
 among the members of the Mystical Body, 791
 the Church as the community of, 771, 815, 834
 deacons and the service of, 1570, 1588, 1596
 family as the school of Christian, 1657, 1666, 2204-05
 love of country and the order of, 2239
 Mary as the model of, 967-68
 material goods and the order of, 2401, 2439, 2451, 2459, 2545
 parish as a place of, 2179
 religious life and, 915-16, 926
 renunciation of violent action and the witness of, 2306
 saints as a model of, 2156, 2165
 secular institutes and, 928
 as a social commandment, 1889
 society of apostolic life and, 930
 solidarity and, 1939, 1942
 as the soul of the apostolate, 864
 towards neighbor, 1789, 1878, 1931-32, 2447, 2462
- theological virtues of charity, 1813, 1822, 1826, 1841, 1844
 faith and, 162, 1794, 1814, 2093
 and the freedom of the children of God, 1828
 grace of Christ as the source of, 2011
 hope and, 1818, 2090
 as love of God and neighbor, 1822, 1840, 1844, 2055, 2086, 2093
 as loving according to Christ's love, 1823, 1825
 new Law and, 1965-66, 1968, 1972-74
 perseverance in, 1824
 as the soul of holiness, 826
 as the source of merits, 2011, 2026
- Chastity**
 and Baptism, 2345, 2348, 2355
 call to, 2337, 2348, 2394
 and charity, 2346
 conjugal chastity and marriage, 2365, 2368
 consecrated life and, 915, 944
 following Christ and, 2053
 friendship and, 2347
 Holy Spirit at the origin of the virtue of, 1832, 2345
 and homosexuality, 2357-59
 increase in, 2343
 meaning of, 2395
 offenses against, 2351-56, 2396
 pure hearts and, 2518, 2520, 2532
 stages of growth in, 2339, 2341, 2344, 2346, 2395
 and states of life, 2348-50
 temperance, the virtue that directs, 2341
 of those engaged to marry, 1632, 2350
- Children**
 becoming a child, 526, 2517, 2785, 2837
 confession of, 1457
 divorce of parents and harm to, 2385
 duties of, 2197, 2199, 2200, 2214-20
 duties of parents toward their, 2221-31
 educating children in the faith, 5, 2688
 educating children in modesty, 2524
 education of the conscience, 1784
 as an end of marriage and of conjugal life, 1652, 2201
 first Holy Communion of, 1244
 freedom to bear, 2211
 as the fruit of conjugal love, 2366

Jesus and the little, 699, 1244, 1261
 life must be transmitted to, 372
 origin of rights and duties with respect to, 1631
 as prostitutes, 2355
 regulation of births, 2368
 respect for the vocation of, 2232-33
 sexual abuses perpetrated against, 2389
 as subjects of God's Kingdom, 559
 as the supreme gift of conjugal love, 1664, 2373-79
 what is demanded for the good of, 1646, 2381
See also Education; Family; Marriage; Parents

Children of God

adopted, 1, 52, 270, 294, 422, 654, 1709, 2009
 aids to living the life of, 736, 1568, 1813, 1831, 1996, 2157, 2650, 2766
 childlike abandonment of, 305, 2830
 Church, mother and home of, 808, 1186
 connection and unity of, 706, 831, 845, 855, 959, 1097, 1108
 dignity of the, 2736
 filial boldness in prayer, 2610, 2777
 filial conversion to the Father, 2608
 God's actions with respect to His children, 104, 239, 305
 prayer of, 2565, 2673, 2712, 2766
 presence of the Holy Spirit in, 742, 2639
 reborn in the sacraments, 1213, 1243, 1250, 1692
 sacraments as a meeting of children of God with the Father, 1153

Choice(s)

according to conscience, 1777, 1786-89, 1799
 beatitudes and decisive moral, 1723
 grace of Baptism as a grace of free election, 1308
 hell as a free, 1033
 Israel, the chosen people, 60, 762
 man's freedom to choose, 311, 1470
 object of choice and the morality of actions, 1755
 radical choice asked of each one by Christ, 546

Chrism

anointing with sacred, 1241, 1289, 1291, 1294, 1312, 1574
 Confirmation and, 1289, 1297, 1300, 1312, 1320 (*See also* Confirmation)
 consecration of, 1297
 reservation of the sacred, 1183

Christ. *See also* Messiah

Body of Christ

change of the bread into, 1106, 1333, 1353, 1376, 1411, 1413
 communion and, 1385
 communion of Christian faithful in Christ and, 948, 960
 daily bread and, 2835, 2837, 2861
 death of Christ and of His body, 627, 630
 Eucharist and the, 1323, 1331, 1339, 1374-75, 1382, 1391, 1393, 1416
 glorification of Christ's body, 659
 Holy Spirit and, 797-98, 1084, 1108
 Mary and the, 466, 488, 973
 offering the sacrifice of Christ's body, 606, 610, 621
 resurrection of, 640, 645-46, 648, 657
 true humanity of, 476
 veneration of, 103, 141

Christ and the Church

Christ

beginning, foundation and Head of the Church, 2, 424, 551-53, 771, 778, 807, 864, 874
 bestows qualities on the Church, 811, 889-90
 leads the Church, 551, 852, 1547
 only gateway, 754
 origin of the Church, 424, 763-67
 origin of the Church's Magisterium, 88
 pillar of the Church, 820, 822-24, 830, 837, 869, 1076, 1547
 presence in the Church, 775, 779, 1119
 priesthood, 941, 1544-45

the Church

Baptism and Christ, 1261
 Body of Christ, 787-96, 805
 bride of Christ, 757, 772-73, 796, 808, 823, 867, 926, 1617
 communion with Christ, 787-89

- guardian of God's Word, 171
sacrament of Christ's action, 118
- coming of Christ and perfection of the Church, 769
- liturgy and the mystery of Christ, 1164-65, 1201, 1204 (*see also* Liturgy)
- memorial sacrifice of Christ, 1341, 1358, 1362-72, 1409 (*see also* Sacrifice)
- Christ's mystery made actual
being witnesses to Christ, 942, 995, 1816
believing in Christ, 161, 1709, 1715, 2074
catechesis and the mystery of Christ, 90, 1075
Christ's love, 478, 609
Christ's mystery celebrated in the liturgy, 1174
Christ's mystery considered in prayer, 2708
common features of Christ's mysteries, 516-18
communion with Christ, 957, 977, 985, 989, 1025, 1196, 1303, 1309, 1331, 1361, 1382, 1391, 1395-96, 2014, 2182
conversion to Christ, 1426-28, 1470
dying in Christ, 1005-14, 1681
following Christ, 916, 918, 923, 932, 1435, 1697, 2053, 2232-33, 2253, 2466, 2708
imitating Christ, 1694
living according to Christ, 2046
living in Christ, 2038
to love Christ, 166
man's communion with Christ, 519, 521, 562
to be members of Christ, 1213, 1241, 1265, 1271-72, 1279
new Covenant of Christ, 762, 781
rising with Christ, 1002-04
- mysteries of Christ's life, 512-18
Christ's Incarnation
born of the Virgin Mary, 487-507
Christ, 436-40, 453
Christ, Person of the Trinity, 249, 258-59
Christ, the visible image of God, 241, 477, 1559
- conceived of the Holy Spirit, 437, 484-86, 490-93, 496, 498-99, 502, 504-05
"God sent his own Son," 422
Incarnation of the Word, 456, 461-63
Jesus, 430-35, 452
Lord, 446-51, 455
only begotten Son, 441-45, 454
preparation for the coming of Christ, 522-24
See also Trinity; Word (Christ)
- infancy
announcement to the shepherds, 437
birth, 525-26
childhood, 527-30
circumcision, 527
Epiphany, 528
flight into Egypt and its significance, 530
life in Nazareth, 531, 534
presentation in the temple and its significance, 529
- public life
accusations against Jesus, 574-76
ascent to Jerusalem, 557-58, 569
baptism, 535-37, 1223-25
beginning of, 535
Christ and the fulfillment of the Law, 577-82, 592
entrance into Jerusalem, 559-60, 570
exorcisms, 550, 1673
healings, 517, 582, 695, 1151, 1503-05, 2616
Jesus' brothers and sisters, 500
Last Supper, 610-11, 1339-40
mission of the apostles, 553, 858-60, 862, 873, 877, 935, 981, 1122, 1536, 1575
proclamation of the Kingdom, 543-46
temptations, 538-40, 566
Transfiguration, 554-56, 568
- Christ's submission
effects of, 517
to the Father, 1009, 1019
to His parents, 532, 564
to the Law, 527
- prayer
Christ hears our prayers, 2616
Christ teaches us how to pray, 2607-15, 2621

- Jesus as the perfect example of prayer, 2620
 Jesus prays, 2599-2606, 2701, 2741
 the Lord's Prayer, 2759-2865
 (*see also* "Our Father," the prayer)
 prayer of the Hour of Jesus, 2746-51, 2758
 priestly Prayer of Jesus, 2604
 preaching and its main subjects
 Beatitudes, 1716-17, 1820
 call to conversion, 1427, 1430, 1439, 1989, 2608
 charity, 1823, 2055
 Commandments, 2054, 2076, 2083
 duties to one's family, 2218
 eternal life, 2052
 forgiveness, 1933, 2262, 2842
 Gehenna (eternal damnation), 1034
 idolatry, 2113
 Jesus revealed by the Holy Spirit, 728
 kingdom of God, 541-46, 2826
 the "Last Day," 678
 love of God, 2055, 2083, 2093, 2133-34 (*see also* Love)
 love of neighbor, 1970, 2196
 love the poor, 2443, 2449, 2463
 marital fidelity, 2380
 matrimony, 1614-15, 2382
 oath-taking, 2153-54
 Penance and Reconciliation, 1441, 1443
 poverty, 2544, 2546
 purity, 2336
 respect for the goods of another, 2412
 resurrection, 993
 scandal, 2285
 sin, 1858
 vigilance of heart, 2730
 the Passion
 agony in Gethsemani, 612
 crucifixion and sacrifice of, 616-17
 effects of Christ's Passion, 1708, 1992, 2020
 hour of, 730
 meaning of, 713
 necessity of Christ's Passion, 607
 offering of, 621
 trial, 595-98
 union with, 1521-22, 1532
 death
 burial of Christ, 624-30
 of Christ as an offering, 606-18
 of Christ as Redemption, 573, 599-605, 619
 Christ's descent into hell, 631-37
 death of Christ and Baptism as death with Christ to sin, 628, 790, 1214
 effects and significance of, 634, 636-37
 God's saving plan and, 571-72
 Resurrection
 appearances of, 641-44, 645
 Christ's body preserved from corruption, 627
 corporeity of the risen Christ, 645-46
 day of Jesus', 1166-67, 2191
 day of Jesus' resurrection as a new creation, 2174
 different from that of others, 646
 empty tomb, 640
 the Eucharist, memorial of Jesus' death and, 1163, 1166-67, 1337
 for man's justification, 519
 and man's resurrection, 992-1004
 Old Testament, promises and Christ's, 652
 a real event historically verified, 639, 643-45, 656
 saving aspect of Jesus', 654-55, 658
 significance of Christ's, 272, 638, 651-55
 as supreme truth, 638, 651, 653, 991
 as a transcendent event, 645-48, 656
 as a work of the Holy Spirit, 648
 Ascension
 Christ's ascension as his final apparition, 659
 consequences of Christ's, 661, 663, 666-67
 glorification of Christ, 312
 significance of Christ's, 662, 664-65, 668
 coming of Christ
 the Church and the glorious coming of Christ, 769

- the Church's final trial, 675-77
 - desire for and hope of, 671, 673
 - last judgment and, 1038-40
 - moment of, 673
 - purpose of, 216, 457-58, 460, 678-79, 681-82
 - renewal of the world and, 1042-43, 2818
- mystery of Christ's unity
 - Christ and the Holy Spirit
 - Christ gives the Spirit, 667, 730-31, 739, 1287
 - Holy Spirit and the mystery of Christ, 1099, 1104-07
 - relation between, 739, 747, 797, 1108
- eternal Son of God
 - assuming a human nature, 461-63, 485, 488, 497
 - Christ as the revelation of the Father, 73, 221, 238-42, 2798
 - Christ as the way to the Father, 2609
 - Christ's filial prayer, 2605
 - Christ's incarnation, 479, 485, 488, 497, 723
 - "Firstborn among many brethren," 2790
 - fulfillment of the divine plan, 128
 - Mary the Mother of Christ, 508-09
 - mediator of creation, 291-92
 - purposes of Christ's coming, 217, 456-60
 - support and guardian of the whole world, 320, 703
 - what Son of God signifies, 441-45
 - See also* Trinity
- nature of Christ
 - body, 476-77
 - divine nature, 211, 447
 - heart of Christ, 478
 - human knowledge, 472
 - human nature, 470-78, 481-82
 - human will, 475
 - intellect, 482
 - Resurrection confirms the divinity of Christ, 653
 - Son of the living God, 153
 - submission to the Father, 536, 539, 606, 2600, 2824
 - true God and true man, 464-69, 480-82
- spirit of Christ
 - acting according to, 2752
 - action of, 2832
 - apostles and, 1120
 - kingdom and, 2832
 - See also* Holy Spirit
- Christ's titles
 - advocate, 519
 - amen, 1065
 - Anointed One, 453
 - bread of life, 1338, 1406, 2837
 - center of the angelic world, 331, 333, 351
 - center of Christian life, 1618
 - center of Scripture, 112, 117, 122, 124, 126, 129, 133-34, 139, 158
 - Christ, 436-40, 453, 486, 629, 690, 695, 727, 745, 783, 1289
 - example, 564, 896, 1477, 2740, 2825, 2862
 - example of love, 782, 1616, 1825
 - example of purity, 2345, 2348, 2394
 - first-born of humanity, 381, 2790
 - fulfillment of the Father's will, 2824
 - fulfillment of the Scriptures, 2763
 - head of the People of God, Head of the Body, 747, 753, 782, 792-95, 807, 947, 1698
 - heart of catechesis, 426-29
 - intercessor, mediator, way to God, 51, 65-67, 257, 294, 2574, 2634
 - Jesus, 430-35, 452, 2666
 - judge, 1051, 1059
 - King, 783, 786, 908, 2105
 - Lamb of God, 608
 - liberator of man from sin, 360, 420-21, 549, 976, 981-82, 987, 2637
 - life, 2697
 - light of nations and of men, 280, 748, 1243
 - living, 625-26, 640, 662
 - Lord, 202, 209, 446-51, 455, 668-69
 - master of prayer, 2601, 2607-15, 2621, 2674, 2707, 2722, 2759, 2765-66, 2773, 2775
 - master who teaches, 108, 561
 - messenger of the Kingdom, 567, 865
 - Messiah, 440, 453, 547
 - mystery of salvation, 774
 - new Adam, 359, 411, 504

the one and only Mediator, 65-67, 480, 667, 771, 846
 the only Word of Sacred Scripture, 101-04
 our peace, 2305
 physician of souls and bodies, 1421, 1458, 1484, 1503-05, 1509
 Priest, 783, 1141
 prophet, 783, 904
 purpose of the Law, 1953, 1965, 1977
 reconciliation of God with the world, 433, 620, 1449, 2795, 2839
 Redeemer, 401, 616, 622, 679, 1026, 1069, 1235, 1476, 1992
 Resurrection and life, 994
 Revelation of the Father, 73, 221, 238-42, 2798
 Revelation of God, 50, 53, 151, 240, 272, 385, 2583, 2812
 Sanctification of men, 2813
 Savior, 389, 846, 1019, 1359, 1507, 1584, 1741, 1846
 sent by God, 422, 437
 Servant, 565, 608, 623
 shepherd of men, 160, 754
 Son of David, 439, 559
 Son of God, 423-24, 441-45, 454, 1286, 2783
 Son of man, 440, 460
 source of evangelization and of preaching, 49, 74-76
 source of grace, 1642
 source of hope, 1820
 temple of God, 1197
 truth, 2466
 vine, 755, 2074
 the way that leads to the Faith, 2609
 Word, 241, 456-60

Christian

Baptism and new life of, 537, 1010, 1229, 1241, 1266, 1272, 1997
 death and, 1011, 1020, 1314, 1681-82
 first Christians, 83, 2636, 2641
 fulfills his vocation in the Church, 2030
 meaning of the name, 1289
 name received in Baptism, 2165
 nourishment of, 1392
 prayer and, 2707, 2743
 sign of the Cross and, 2157
 spiritual sign of Confirmation in, 1304, 1309, 1317

Christian humanism, 1676

Christianity

religion of the incarnate Word of God and not a "religion of the book," 108

Church

angels as a help to the, 334-36
 calls men to ordained ministry, 1578
 commandments of the, 2041-43
 family as the "domestic Church," 1655-58, 2204, 2685
 filial spirit of Christians toward the, 2040
 "holy and without blemish," 1426
 Mary and her office in the mystery of the, 963-72, 973
 Mary, Mother of the Church, 963
 the missionary, 849-56
 "Outside the Church there is no salvation," 846-48
 perfected in glory, 769, 1042
 as the seed and beginning of the Kingdom, 541, 669, 764, 768
 as a visible edifice, 1180, 1185-86, 2691
 as a way to obtain God's pardon, 1478-79
 attributes of the Church, 750, 811, 865
 one, 813-22
 because of her source, her Founder, her soul, 813
 bonds of unity, 815-16
 the Church's mission seeks unity, 855
 diversity in unity, 814, 818-19
 Eucharist as the sacrament that strengthens the Church's unity, 1416
 seeking unity by the unity already given, 820-22
 wounds to unity, 817
 holy, 823-29
 evangelical counsels as a help to holiness, 1986
 the Holy Church clasps sinners to her bosom, 825, 827, 1428
 Holy Spirit as the source of holiness, 749
 made holy with Mary, 829
 sanctified by Christ, 823-24
 soul of holiness and charity, 826
 catholic, 830-56

- by Christ's will, 831
 - each particular Church as the Catholic Church, 823-35
 - meaning of the word, 830
 - mission as a requirement of the Church's Catholicity, 849
 - relations with churches that are not, 838
- apostolic, 857-65
 - nature of the Church, 863
 - succession of bishops in the place of the apostles, 862
 - successors designated by the apostles, 861
 - three meanings of, 857
- the Church and those who are non-Christians, 839
- bond between the Church and non-Christian religions, 842-44
- the Church open to men scattered and led astray, 845
- necessity of the Church to obtain salvation, 846-48
- relations of the Church with Muslims, 841
- relations of the Church with the Jewish people, 839-40
- the Church and society
 - the Church as the safeguard of the transcendent nature of the human person, 2245
 - the Church's moral judgment in political, economic, and social matters, 2246, 2420
 - political community and the Church, 244-46
- the Church as communion
 - of charisms, 951
 - of charity, 953
 - with the dead, 958
 - as the deepest vocation of the Church, 959
 - of faith, 949
 - of God and men, 2790
 - with Jesus, 787-96
 - priestly community, 1119
 - sacrament of Communion in the liturgy, 1108
 - of saints, 946-48, 953
 - with the saints, 954-57
 - spiritual goods of the communion of saints as the Church's treasury, 1476
- the Church as the Mystical Body of Christ
 - building up of the Church, 872, 1123, 2003
 - catechesis and the Church, 4
 - charisms and the Church, 800
 - Christ as head of the Church, 1548
 - Christians as members of the Church, 521, 790, 953, 960, 1267, 1396, 1988, 2045
 - the Church as the Mystical Body of Christ, 774, 776-77, 779, 787-96, 805-07, 1396
 - consecrated men and women and the Church, 917
 - dead and the Church, 958
 - the Holy Spirit and the Church, 1105-06, 1111, 1353
 - human illness and the Church, 1508
 - liturgy and the Church, 1070, 1140, 1187-88
 - sacraments and the Church, 774, 1116, 1123, 1267, 1279, 1621, 2040, 2782
 - unity, diversity, and mission of the members of the Church, 873-74, 947
- make-up of the Church
 - apostles as foundation stones of the, 642
 - Christ and His presence in the, 1380
 - Christ as head and origin of the, 669, 874
 - Christ provides the gifts and ministries of the, 794
 - Christian faithful in the, 897-913
 - hierarchical structure of the, 771, 874-87
 - ordained ministries cannot be substituted for in the structure of the, 1593
 - religious and consecrated life, 914, 916 (*see also* Life: consecrated life)
 - See also* Apostolic college; Episcopal college
- ministry of governing
 - authority of governing the Church, 553

- cooperation of the Christian faithful, 911
 - collegial and personal nature of ecclesiastical ministry, 877-78
 - as a ministry of service, 876, 894-95
 - office of the Ecumenical Council, 884
 - office of the episcopal college, 883, 885
 - office of the individual bishops, 886
 - office of the Supreme Pontiff, 882
 - pastoral office of Peter, the apostles, and bishops as the foundation of the Church, 881
- ministry of sanctifying
 - bishops and priests as stewards, 893, 1118-20
 - God sanctifies in Christ, 790, 805, 947, 1076, 1082, 1084, 1110-12
 - means of sanctifying, 893
 - ministry of the word, 2031, 2038
 - prayer, 2558, 2655
- mystery of the Church
 - the Body of Christ, 787-96
 - foundation of the truth, 171
 - guardian of the deposit of faith, 171
 - historical and spiritual reality, 770-71
 - kingdom of priests for God, 1546, 1591
 - Mother and Teacher, 2030-46
 - place where each Christian fulfills his vocation, 2030
 - place where we know the Holy Spirit, 688
 - reconciled world, 845
 - and sacrament, 774-76
 - sacrament of the mission of Christ and the Holy Spirit, 738
 - seed and beginning of the Kingdom of God, 541
 - sign of heavenly Jerusalem, 117
 - spouse of Christ, 796
 - temple of the Holy Spirit, 797-98
 - in the union of men with God, 772-73
 - universal sacrament of salvation, 849
- offices of the Church
 - accomplishing the Church's mission in the world, 767, 2044-45
 - accomplishing evangelization and catechesis, 7
 - being an example of Christian holiness, 2030
 - being the people of God, 781-86
 - concern with the temporal aspects of the common good, 2420
 - conversion as an uninterrupted duty, 1428
 - forgiving sins, 827, 979-83, 1442, 1478
 - guarding the deposit of faith, 84, 97, 175
 - preserving apostolic preaching in a continuous line of succession, 77
 - proclaiming the Paschal mystery, 571
 - professing the faith, 172-75
 - professing faith in Christ's kingship, 2105
 - professing faith in one God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, 152, 258, 738
 - safeguarding the faith, 168, 171, 173
 - sanctifying men, 824
 - serving God, 783-86
 - teaching
 - authority of the Ecumenical Council, 891
 - authority of the episcopal college and the Supreme Pontiff, 891, 2035
 - authority extended to natural law, 2036
 - catechesis and preaching, 2033
 - the Church, Mother, and Teacher, 2030-46
 - lay faithful in the ministry of teaching, 906
 - Magisterium of the Church, 85-87 (*see also* Magisterium)
 - ministry of teaching as the service of the word of God, 86
 - necessity of teaching in the faith, 2037
 - proclaiming salvation, 2032
 - significance of the term "teaching office," 890
 - social doctrine, 2419-25
 - Supreme Pontiff and the bishops as authentic teachers, 888, 2034

- watching over and interpreting the Word of God, 119
- origin of the Church
- apostles as foundation stones of the Church, 642
 - beginning of the Church, 124, 763, 766-67, 1185
 - Christ as the living stone of the Church, 552
 - inaugurated by Jesus Christ, 763-66, 874
 - Peter, the rock on which the Church is built, 552, 881
 - in the plan of the Father, 759, 761
 - prefigured from the world's beginning, 760
 - prepared in the Old Covenant, 761-62
 - revelation of the Church on the day of Pentecost, 767, 1076
- the particular Church and the universal Church, 879, 886
- bishop as the head and responsible for the particular Church, 1369, 1560, 1594
 - each particular Church as the Catholic Church, 832-35
 - Eucharist as center of the life of the particular Church, 893
 - parish and the particular Church, 2179, 2226
 - priestly ordinations and the particular Church, 1572
 - priest's responsibility for the particular Church, 1595
 - those responsible for, 1594-95
 - traditions of the faith and the particular Church, 83, 174, 192, 1202
 - what the particular Church signifies, 833
- See also* Church: attributes of the Church
- symbols and figures of the Church
- building, 756
 - figures, 507, 710, 753, 967, 2679
 - Jerusalem which is above, 757
 - Mary, figure of the Church, 507, 967, 972
 - meaning of the word "Church," 751-52
 - Mother, 169, 507, 757
 - olive tree, 755
 - sheepfold and flock, 754
 - teacher of the faith, 169
 - temple of God, 756
- Circumcision**
- Jesus', 527
 - Old Covenant and, 1150
- Citizens**
- authority and, 1901, 2242
 - Christians as citizens of heaven, 2796
 - the Church and, 2245
 - common good and, 1910
 - commutative justice and, 2411
 - country and, 2199
 - duties and, 1915, 2238-40, 2255
 - labor and, 2433
 - military service and, 2310
 - public life and, 1915
 - regulating the growth of the population, the state, and, 2372
 - religious freedom and, 2107
 - rights and, 2273
 - society and health of, 2288
 - society, relationships, and, 2212-13
 - Sunday worship as the right of, 2187
 - wars and, 2308
- City**
- earthly city and atheism, 2124
 - holy city
 - and the Church, 756, 1198
 - and consummation of the Kingdom of God, 1045
 - and hope, 2016
 - and the liturgy, 1090
- Clergy.** *See* Clerics
- Clerics**
- sacred ministers, 934, 1174
- Clothing**
- Baptism as the garment of immortality, 1216, 1243
 - and modesty, 2522
- Cloud**
- significance of,
 - in Jesus' final apparition, 659
 - in Jesus' Transfiguration, 555

in the Old and New Testaments,
697, 1094

Collaboration

among Christians for the Church's
unity, 821
between God and man, and
justification, 1993, 2001
between God and man and merit,
1008, 2025
of citizens and the common good, 2238
human collaboration and labor, 378
of lay people in the Church, 906, 911
See also Cooperation

Collection

and its significance, 1351

Commandment(s)

conscience and, 1777
disobeying God's command and sin,
397
faith and, 2614
five precepts of the Church, 2041-43
God's will as our, 2822
keeping, 348, 1050
Law of the Gospel and the
commandment of love, 1974
liturgy and commandment of Christ,
1341
Magisterium of the Church and, 2033
Magisterium and its authority in
relation to the precepts of natural
law, 2036
observance of the holy days of
obligation, 2180-81, 2185
proclaiming of salvation as a mandate
given to the Church, 849, 2032
purposes of the commandments of the
Law, 578
recognizing the precepts of divine law,
1778, 1960
revelation of the Decalogue, 2071
right to be instructed in the divine
saving precepts, 2037
transgression of the commandments
the Law, 577

commandment of love
charity, 1822, 1889
charity as Christ's new
commandment, 782, 1823,
1970, 2074

Decalogue as a statement of the
commandments, 16, 1697, 2067
evangelical counsels and, 1973-74,
1986
as the first commandment, 575,
1337, 2055
keeping Christ's commandments,
1824
love of God, 2083-2195
love of neighbor, 2196-2557
Old Law and, 1968, 1984-85

Decalogue

confession and, 1456
conscience and, 1962
Creed and, 1064
demands and obligations of, 2054,
2067, 2072-73, 2081
disobeying and sin, 1853, 1858
division and numbering of, 2066
eternal life and, 2052, 2075
evangelical Law and the, 1968,
2053, 2074
as a gift from God, 2060
God's will expressed, 2059, 2063
happiness as the ultimate end of, 16
importance of, 2065, 2076, 2078
interpretation and understanding
of, 2055-56, 2061, 2077
keeping of, 2052-53
natural law and, 1955, 2049,
2070-71, 2080
necessity of, 2071
Old Covenant and, 2057, 2060-62,
2077
Old Law and, 1980
purposes of the, 2063
Sacred Scripture and, 2056-63, 2078
significance of, 1724, 1962, 2033,
2057
significance of the word
"Decalogue," 2056, 2058
synopsis of the Ten
Commandments, 2051-52
tables of, 2058
the Ten Commandments
first, 2084-2141
second, 2142-67
third, 2168-95
fourth, 2197-2257
fifth, 2258-2330
sixth, 2331-2400
seventh, 2401-63
eighth, 2464-2513
ninth, 2514-33
tenth, 2534-57

tradition of the Church and,
2064-68, 2078
unity of, 2069, 2079

Commending the soul, 690, 1020

Commitment

chastity as a personal, 2344
of Christians, 1319, 2046
of the family in relation to the
community, 2208
in marriage, 2381, 2390
missionary, 854
response of faith as, 1102, 1428
self-mastery as a long and exacting,
2342
in social interchange, 1913, 1940, 1947

Common good

action, social justice, and the, 1807,
1928, 2239, 2442
the Church and, 2246, 2420, 2458
communication, information, and,
2489, 2492, 2494, 2498
conditions of, 1907-09, 1924-25
economy and, 2425, 2429, 2432
good of each individual and, 801, 951,
1905, 2039
immigration and, 2241
international society and, 1911, 1927
law and, 1951, 1976
legitimate civil authority and, 1888,
1897-98, 1901-03, 1921-22, 2238,
2309, 2406, 2498
legitimate defense of, 2238, 2242,
2265-67, 2310, 2321
man's duties and, 1880, 2237-41, 2288
meaning and end of, 1906, 1912, 1925
obligation to promote, 1913-14, 1916,
1926
political community, the state, and the,
1910, 1927, 2239
political rights granted according to
the requirements of, 2237
private property and, 2401, 2403
religious freedom and, 2109
respect for the world and, 2415
work stoppages and, 2435

Communication

between the Catholic Church and the
Eastern churches, 1399
of God's goodness, 294, 947

peace and communication among
men, 2304
sacramental communication of
Christ's mystery, 947, 1076, 1092
of salvation, 1088
social communication media, 906,
2492-96 (*see also* Mass media)
of spiritual goods, 955
truth and, 1886, 2488-89, 2495, 2512

Communion

among men, 357, 775, 1445, 1702, 2419
between the divine persons, 267, 738,
1693
between man and woman, 371-72, 383,
2331-32
of the bishop with the Christian
faithful, 84, 1301
catechesis and communion with
Christ, 426
of charisms, 951
of charity, 953
the Church and (*see* Church)
of the Church of heaven and earth,
954-59
with the dead, 958, 1684, 1689, 1690
ecclesial communion
and the family, 2204-05
and schism, 2089
and sin, 1440, 1446, 1448, 1455
Eucharistic (*see* Eucharist)
in faith, 154, 185, 188, 949, 1102, 1209
friendship as spiritual, 2347
of the Holy Spirit, 734, 1097, 1108-09,
liturgy and, 1071, 1136
of man
with Christ, 533, 725, 787, 790, 1331
with the divine persons, 259, 732,
737, 850, 1107
with God, 27, 45, 54, 154, 613, 780,
1489, 1804
with the mysteries of Jesus, 519-21
prayer as, 2565, 2655, 2682, 2689, 2713,
2799, 2801
of the sacraments, 950
sacraments at the service of, 790, 1126,
1533-35
of spiritual goods, 949, 952
of the Supreme Pontiff with the
bishops, 85, 100, 816, 892, 895

Communion of saints, 946-62

diverse spiritualities and, 2684

intercession as an expression of, 1055, 2635
significance of, 1331

Community

Baptism and, 1253, 1255
of believers, 1045
celebration of funerals and, 1684, 1687
the Church as communion, 751-52, 771, 833, 899
common good and, 1910-11, 1922
Confirmation and responsibilities in the ecclesial, 1309, 1319
ecclesial community and the apostolate of the laity, 900, 910
ecclesial community and prayer, 2632, 2691, 2696
economic activity, social justice, and the human, 2411, 2426, 2428
Eucharist and the community of the Christian faithful, 1166, 1400
faith and community of believers, 1102
families in difficult situations and, 1649, 1651
first community of believers and their faith, 642, 949, 2624
forgiveness and reintegration into the, 1443
government of human, 1884, 1898, 1901, 1919, 2213
liturgy and, 1071, 1140-41, 1198
marital community and the family, 1644, 1666, 2201, 2204, 2206-07, 2249-50, 2364
mission to establish Christian, 854
parish as communion, 2179, 2226
political community
 and the Church, 2244-46
 and the family, 2209, 2211
 and the rights and duties of citizens, 2239, 2242
priesthood and the community of believers, 1546, 1551
religious freedom and religious communities, 2107
universal, 842
vocation of the human, 1877

Compassion

Christ's compassion towards men, 1503, 1506, 2448, 2571, 2575, 2715
God's, 270
man's compassion in forgiveness, 2843

Conception

of Christ, 466, 496, 498, 505
Immaculate Conception, 490-93
and respect for human life, 2270, 2273-74, 2323, 2378
and the right to life, 2322

Concupiscence

the Commandments and, 2529, 2534
fight against, 978, 1264, 1426, 2520, 2530
of the flesh, 2514, 2520
Law and, 1963, 2542
meaning and kinds of, 2514-15
original sin and, 376, 400, 405
purification of the heart and, 2517, 2530
sin and, 1869
See also Desire; Lust

Condemnation

of abortion, 2322
of adultery, 2380
authorities and condemnation of those who resist them, 1899
cause of damnation, 1037
"Eats and drinks judgment upon himself," 1385
false witness and condemnation of the innocent, 2476
of irreligion in the first commandment, 2118
the Last Judgment and, 1039
original sin and condemnation of man, 402
of polytheism, 2112
of rifts in the Church, 817
of sin, 1458
of sins, 1034

Confession. *See* Penance and Reconciliation

Configuration

Anointing of the Sick and configuration to Christ's passion, 1521, 1523
Baptism and configuration to the Paschal mystery of Christ, 1239
to Christ in the Christian, 1121
to Christ in Holy Orders, 1322, 1585
of penitents in Christ, 1460
of the sick in Christ, 1505

Confirmation, 1285-1321

age for receiving, 1307-08
 apostolate of the laity and, 900, 941
 character of, 698, 1121, 1304-05, 1317
 New Law and, 1210
 preparation and purposes for, 1309
 priesthood of the Christian faithful
 and, 1546
 salvation and, 1286-92
 significance of, 1289
 state required for receiving, 1310,
 1318-19
 who may receive the sacrament of,
 1306-11
 witness and, 2472
See also Chrism; Sacrament(s)

Confirmation and the sacraments
 Christian initiation and, 695, 1212,
 1275, 1285, 1533

effects of Confirmation
 increase of baptismal grace, 1303,
 1316
 indelible character of, 1304-05, 1317
 the outpouring of the Spirit, 1302
 the Seal and, 698, 1121

Rite of Confirmation, 1297-1301
 anointing, 695, 1242, 1291, 1294,
 1300, 1523
 celebration separate from Baptism,
 1233, 1290, 1321
 to be conferred only once, 1304
 godfather and godmother, 1311
 handing over of the Lord's Prayer,
 2769
 Holy chrism, 1297
 laying on of hands, 1288
 minister of, 1312-14, 1318
 signs and rites of, 1293-1301, 1320

Conflict(s)
 armed conflicts and accumulation of
 arms, 2315-16
 armed conflicts and the moral law,
 2312, 2328
 between divine law and the law of sin,
 2542
 between good and evil, 285
 in marriage, 1606
 social conflicts and economic activity,
 1940, 2424, 2430

**Conjugal fidelity, 1646-51,
 2364-65**

concubinage and, 2390
 divorce and conjugal fidelity of a
 spouse who has abandoned the
 sacrament of Matrimony, 2386
 gift of the Holy Spirit, 1624
 motive for, 1647-48
 obligation of, 1643-44, 1646, 2363
 separation and, 1649
 significance of, 2365
 witness of, 1611, 2223

Conscience, 1776-1802
 authority and, 1903
 conduct, choices, and, 1786-89, 1799
 conversion and, 1435, 1453, 1797, 1848
 definition and significance of, 1776,
 1778, 1795
 divine law and, 1706, 1776, 1778,
 1786-87
 erroneous judgment and, 1790-94,
 1801
 faith and, 160, 162, 1802
 forgiveness of sins and, 1454, 1468,
 1493, 1496
 formation of, 1783-85, 1798, 1802
 hearing the voice of, 1779, 1800
 human dignity and moral, 1700, 1780,
 2524
 judgment of, 1777, 1800
 mass media and the formation of, 2496
 moral reparation and duty of, 2487
 morality of human acts and, 1749,
 1751, 1796 (*see also* Human act;
 Morality)
 prudence and, 1806
 refusal to bear arms for reasons of, 2311
 responsibility for acts and, 1781
 right to act in accordance with,
 1786-89, 1799, 1907, 2106, 2242,
 2256
 right to act in freedom of, 1782
 rights, duties, and conscience, 912
 salvation and, 847
 sin and offense against right, 1849,
 1860, 1865
 voice of, 33, 46, 1706, 1776, 1779, 1795,
 2071

**Conscientious objection. *See*
 Refusal to obey**

Consecration
 and the anaphora, 1352
 and anointing, 1294

of bishops, 1556-59, 1562
 and blessing, 1672
 and Holy Orders, 1538
 of Jesus, 438, 534
 of the laity, 901
 and mission, 931-33
 and the priesthood of Christ, 1548
 and sacraments, 1535
 of the sacred chrism, 1297
 and the state of consecrated life, 916, 931
 of virgins (liturgical rite), 923
See also Transubstantiation

Consubstantial

Holy Spirit consubstantial with the Father and the Son, 685, 703
 Son consubstantial with the Father, 242, 262, 467, 663
 Trinity and consubstantial communion, 248, 253, 689, 2789
See also Trinity

Consummation

Christ's prayer and the consummation of time, 2749
 of the Church, 759, 769, 778, 1042
 of creation in the resurrection, 1015
 of creation on the seventh day, 345
 of the divine plan, 686
 Eucharist as consummation of the sacrifices of the Old Covenant, 1330
 full consummation of good at the end of the world, 681
 of God's will and prayer, 2750, 2857
 of God's word in Mary, 484, 497, 2676
 of God's work in Christ, 2749
 of history and creation in Christ, 668
 of hope in the coming Messiah, 676
 of human dignity in the vocation to divine beatitude, 1700
 of the Law in Christ, 577, 580-82, 592
 of the Law in love, 1706, 1829, 2055, 2196
 of marriage consent, 1627, 2366
 mystery of salvation and its, 1107
 of the new heaven and the new earth, 1045
 of the Old Covenant figures, 1093, 1152, 1544
 of the Old Law, 1967-68, 1984, 2053
 of Revelation in Christ, 67, 75, 134, 561, 652, 729

Sunday as consummation of the sabbath, 2175-76
See also Fulfillment

Contemplation

the Church and, 771
 Eucharist and, 1380
 man's contemplation of God, 1028
 man's contemplation of Jesus, 2715
 prayer and, 2651, 2687
 of sacred icons, 1162

Continence

and chastity, 2349
 and divorce, 1650
 effects of, 2340
 of engaged persons, 2350
 fertility and, 2370
 and the fruits of the Spirit, 1832
 prayer and, 2520

Contraception

love of spouses, a mind open to life, and birth regulation, 2370
 regulation of births and, 2399

Contract

economics, contracts, and good faith, 2410
 governing human communities and fidelity contracts, 2213
 marriage (*see* Adultery; Marriage)

Contrition, 1451-54. *See also* Penance and Reconciliation: acts of the penitent

Conversion

accomplishment of, 1435
 call to, 160, 545, 981, 1036, 1428
 catechumenate leads conversion to maturity, 1248
 Christian initiation and, 1229
 conscience and, 1797
 erroneous judgment and lack of, 1792
 evil as a way to, 385, 1502
 fragility of human nature and, 1426
 gift of the Holy Spirit, 1098, 1433
 grace and, 1991, 2000, 2010, 2027
 of heart and the prophets, 2581-84, 2595
 of heart and Sermon on the Mount, 2608
 human presumption and, 2092

interior conversion essential to social change, 1886-89, 1896
 John's baptism of conversion, 720, 523, 535
 justification and, 1989, 1993
 the kingdom and, 1470, 2612
 necessity of conversion of the heart, 821, 1430-33, 1856, 1888, 2608-09, 2708
 Old Law and, 1963
 penance and, 1422-23, 2042
 prayer and, 2708, 2731, 2754, 2784
 process of conversion and repentance, 1439
 rejection of, 591
 of St. Paul, 442
 of St. Peter, 1429
 sin, conversion, and purification, 1472, 1486, 1856
 sources of, 1436-37
 various forms of penance and, 1430-32, 1434
 visible effects of, 1430, 1440
 what is necessary for, 1490, 1848

Cooperation

in abortion, 2272
 civil authorities and, 2236
 man's cooperation
 with God's grace, 1993
 with God's plan, 306, 2062, 2738
 with the work of Christ, 970, 2632
 with the work of the Spirit, 1091, 1108
 Mary's cooperation with God, 488, 501, 968, 2675, 2682
 of parents within the family, 2206
 in suicide, 2282
 in the use of harmful drugs, 2291
See also Collaboration

Co-responsibility

and the common good, 2240

Council(s)

catechesis and, 9
 creeds and, 192
 episcopal college and, 884, 887, 891
 faith and, 250

Counsel

as a gift of the Holy Spirit, 1303, 1831

Covenant, New

altar and, 1182
 apostles as priests of, 611, 859, 1337
 Christ as the definitive covenant of God, 73
 Christ as the sole priest of, 662, 1348, 1365, 1410
 Christ's death as the Paschal sacrifice of, 613
 Church and, 759, 778, 796, 839, 840
 cup of, 612
 Eucharist and, 610, 611, 1339, 1365, 1410, 1846
 Jesus' circumcision as a sign of, 527
 Old Law and, 577, 1964, 2056
 place of worship and, 1179
 prayer in, 2565, 2607, 2614, 2771, 2787, 2801
 prophets and expectation of, 64
 sacraments and, 1091, 1116, 1129, 1222, 1541
 Sunday worship and, 2176
See also New Testament

Covenant, Old

Abraham and, 72, 992, 2571
 Commandments and the meaning of, 2061-63
 Decalogue and, 2057, 2077
 God and the Covenant with His people, 238, 781, 1102, 1612, 2058
 heart as the place of, 2563
 Law and, 346, 709, 2060-63, 2070
 liturgy and, 1093, 1156
 man called to a Covenant with his Creator, 357
 offering of bread and wine and, 1334
 permanent value of, 121
 prayer and the Covenant between God and man, 2564, 2567, 2569, 2713, 2795, 2829, 2841
 prefigurations and, 1217, 1223, 1544
 preparations for Christ in the Covenant, 522, 762
 priesthood and, 1539, 1542, 1544
 sabbath as a sign of, 2171
 signs and symbols of, 1145, 1150-52, 1334
 Sinai Covenant, 62, 204, 2810
See also Old Testament

Creation

Apostles' Creed and faith in God the Creator, 325-27

beauty and goodness of, 299, 341, 353, 1333
 catechesis about, 282-89
 Christ's relationship with, 792, 2105, 2637
 fulfillment of, 668, 1015
 God keeps in being, 421
 God as the master builder of, 317, 337
 God's plan and, 257, 280, 315, 759, 1066
 God's providence and, 216, 301, 314
 God's revelation and, 287-89, 337
 good of creation intended for all, 299, 2402, 2452
 Holy Spirit and, 243, 291, 703
 human dignity and, 1700
 human work as man's collaboration in, 2427, 2460
 imperfection of, 302, 307, 310, 378
 as an inheritance entrusted to man, 299
 knowing God through, 31, 32, 1147, 2500
 man's relationship with, 343, 355, 396, 1469
 marriage in the order of, 1603-05
 new creation in Christ, 315, 374
 original sin and, 400, 1608
 prayer and, 2569, 2793
 purposes and reasons of, 293-94, 314, 319, 353, 358
 respect for the integrity of, 354, 2415-18
 role of the Word of God in, 291, 320
 seventh day and, 2169, 2190
 significance of, 326
 thanksgiving to God for, 1352, 1359-60
 Trinity and, 258, 290-92, 316

Creator. *See* God

Creature(s)

angels and, 350
 attachment of the soul to, 1394, 1472
 Baptism makes a new, 1214, 1265-66, 1999
 beauty, goodness, and perfection of, 32, 339, 2500
 destiny of, 260, 353
 God and the origin of, 293, 327
 God's presence in, 300, 308
 interdependence of creatures with each other, 340, 344
 limitations proper to, 311, 385, 396, 1998
 love of God and love of, 2069, 2093, 2095, 2113

message of creation points to the existence of God, 46, 48
 participation of creatures in God's goodness, 295, 319
 providence and the collaboration of, 301, 306, 312, 321, 323, 342, 373, 1884
 relationship between creatures and man, 343
 relationship between God and, 42-43, 239, 295, 356, 441, 1703
 respect for, 1930, 2416
 submission of creatures to God, 49, 213, 396, 2097, 2628
 and their likeness to God, 41, 2500

Creed/symbols of faith, 14, 184, 187-88, 197

Apostles' Creed, 194, 196, 2558
 baptismal creed, 189
 change throughout the centuries, 192-93
 component parts of the Creed, 190-91
 composition of the Creed, 186
 God in the Creed, 199
 meaning of the Creed, 188
 Nicene Constantinopolitan Creed, 195
 of the profession of faith, 187, 192
 reciting the Creed, 197

Cremation, 2301

Cross

as the altar of the New Covenant, 1182
 Christ's reign extended by the way of, 853
 effects of the sacrifice of, 617, 813, 1505, 1741, 1992, 2305
 Eucharist as the ever present sacrifice of, 1323, 1364-66, 1382
 kingdom of God established through Christ's, 550
 kingship of Christ and, 440
 responsibility for the pain of, 598
 sacrifice of the Cross and acceptance of it, 561
 sacrifice of the Cross as an example of solidarity and charity, 1939
 Sign of the Cross
 beginning of the day and of activities with, 2157, 2166
 sacramentals and, 1668, 1671
 significance of, 1235

taking up and bearing one's own,
1435, 1460, 1615, 1642, 2029, 2427
as the way to follow Christ, 555, 1816
as the way to holiness, 2015

Cruel practices, 2297-98

Culture

catechesis and diversity of, 24, 854
as the common good, 1908
freedom and, 1740
Gospel and, 2527
liturgical celebrations and, 1145, 1149,
1204, 1207, 1668, 1686
marriage and, 1606
moral life and, 909, 2524
natural law and, 1957
progress of culture and growth of the
Kingdom, 2820
public life, participation, and, 1915,
1917
respect for cultural identities, 2441
social communication and, 2493
socialization and, 1882
solidarity and, 361
unity of the Church and diversity of
cultures, 814
work, rest, and, 2184

Cup

Jesus and the cup given him by his
Father, 607
of the New Covenant and the
Eucharist, 612, 1334-35, 1339, 1365,
1396, 1412
religious significance of sharing, 1148

Daily

significance of the word, 2837

Darkness

faith leads us out of, 2466
light and darkness in Dualism and
Manichaeism, 285
man's struggle against the powers of,
409

Day

of Christ's Resurrection, 2174
of creation, 337, 2169
of death, 1682
the eighth, 349
Forty days, 538, 540, 659

holy day of obligation and feast, 1389,
2177, 2181, 2185, 2187-88
Judgment Day, 678, 681, 1040, 1059
the last, 841, 994, 1001, 2730
the Lord's Day, 1166-67, 2170, 2174-88
resurrection on the last, 364, 989
the seventh, 345, after 2051, 2168-73

Deacon(s)

character imprinted on deacons in
Holy Orders, 1570
diaconate as a degree of the sacrament
of Holy Orders, 1554
as a help to the bishop and priests, 886,
1554, 1569, 1596
ordained "to the ministry," 1538,
1569-71
permanent diaconate, 1571
respect for, 896, 1554
solemnity in ordaining, 1572-74
tasks of, 1256, 1570, 1588, 1596

Death

"At the evening of life, we shall be
judged on our love," 1022
bringing about the death of others,
2261, 2269, 2277, 2296
Christian, 1010-14, 2299
Christian vision of death expressed in
the liturgy, 1012
Christians in danger of, 1307, 1314,
1463, 1483, 1512
condition of passing from death to life,
1470
as the consequence of sin, 1008
to die in mortal sin, 1033
to die "with the sign of faith," 1274
dying in Christ Jesus, 1005-14
as the end of life, 1007
eternal death in hell, 1861
as a ground for meditation, 1687
preparation for, 1014
punishment of, 2267
respect for the bodies of the dead, 2300
and resurrection, 992, 996
suffering death for the sake of the
faith, 1258
transformed by Christ, 1009

after death
call to share in the life of the
Trinity, 265
destiny of the just, 989, 1027-29
destiny of the soul, 366

final purification or Purgatory, 1030-32, 1472
 hell, 1033-37 (*see also* Hell)
 the Last Judgment, 1038-41
 living in heaven is "to be with Christ," 1023-26
 no "reincarnation" after, 1013
 no repentance after, 393
 particular judgment, 1021-22
 resurrection of the flesh, 990, 996-97
 soul and body, 1005

Christian interpretations of death
 consequence of sin, 400-03, 1008
 end of earthly life, 1007
 entry into eternal life, 1020
 fulfillment of the new birth, 1682
 participation in the death of the Lord, 1006
 positive meaning of, 1010-14
 sign of human weakness, 2448

death of Jesus
 characteristics of, 627
 Christ's descent into hell, 632-35
 effects of, 1019
 Jesus accepts, 609, 612
 responsibility for, 597
 significance of, 571, 599, 601, 605, 613-14, 624
See also Christ: mysteries of Christ's life

Decalogue. *See* Commandments

Deceased

celebration of funerals, 1689
 communion with the dead, 958
 Eucharist and prayers in suffrage for the dead, 1032, 1056, 1371, 1414
 indulgences for the dead, 1471, 1479
 respect for the bodies of the dead, 2300
See also Funerals

Decision

free decision of the citizens, 1901

Defense

of the family, 2209, 2211
 of human dignity, 1929
 legitimate defense, 2263-67
 effects of, 2263
 goals for, 2266

as a grave duty for someone responsible for another's life, 2265
 reasons for, 2264, 2309
 right to, 1909, 2308
 of one's country, 2240
 of peace, 2302-17

Demography, 2372

Demon

apostles and their power to cast out, 1506
 Baptism as renunciation of the devil, 1237
 deliverance from the Devil, 2850, 2853-54
 exorcisms for casting out, 517, 550, 1237, 1673
 fallen angels, 391, 392, 414
 idolatry and recourse to, 2113, 2116-17
 Jesus and His power over, 421, 447, 539, 550, 566, 635-36, 1086, 1708
 Jesus and temptations of the Devil, 538-40, 566, 2119
 man's struggle against the power of darkness, 407, 409
 meaning and etymology of the word "Devil," 2851
 origin of evil, 397, 413, 1707, 2583, 2851
 works of the Devil, 394-95, 398, 2851-52

Desert

interior desert and the eremitic life, 921
 Jesus in the desert, 538-40, 566

Desire

anger as desire for revenge, 2302
 battle against disordered, 2520
 for Christ's return, 524
 condemnation of unruly, 1871, 2336, 2380, 2480, 2535-40
 for conversion, 1431
 envy as desire for another's good, 2539, 2553
 God's, 27-30, 2736
 for God's kingdom, 2632, 2818
 for the good, 1707, 1765
 for happiness, 1718-19, 1725, 2548
 of the Holy Spirit, 2541-43, 2737, 2764
 Jesus', 607, 1130
 man and his desire for God, 2548-50, 2557, 2566, 2589, 2709, 2784
 for money, 2424

as passion, 1772
 to pray, 2601
 to proclaim Christ, 425, 429
 temperance and moderation of, 1809
See also Concupiscence; Lust

Despair

causes for the loss of hope, 844, 1501
 consequences of, 2091

Destiny

institutions and man's, 2244, 2257
 man's, 30, 311, 1008, 1031, 1036, 1703, 1995, 2371
 of the world and of creation, 295, 302, 1046-47

Deterrence

from war, 2315

Detraction

consequences of, 2479
 as morally unacceptable, 2477

Development

and the common good, 1908
 man's, 2461
 moral, 1784
 of peoples, 2315
See also Advancement; Growth

Devil. *See* Demon

Devotion

formation of true, 24
 of the People of God as a complement to the Liturgy of the Hours, 1178
 popular religious expression and, 1676
 promises and vows as forms of, 2101-02

Diakonia (Service), 1569, 1588

Dialogue

among men as a human necessity, 1879
 between the churches to achieve the unity of Christians, 821, 1126
 man's dialogue with God, 27, 1153, 2063, 2575, 2653
 with other religions, with philosophy and science, 39
 with those who do not accept the Gospel, 856

Dignity

affronts to personal, 1487, 2261, 2275, 2295, 2297, 2324, 2353-55, 2377, 2414, 2418, 2424, 2436 (*see also* Respect)
 all members of the family are persons equal in, 2203
 of conjugal love, 1632
 contrary to human dignity to cause animals to suffer, 2418
 equal personal dignity of man and woman, 369, 2334
 equal personal dignity of spouses, 1645
 equality of dignity of God's children, 872, 1468, 1692, 1698, 1934
 of the human body as God's image, 364, 1004
 of the human person, 1700-1876
 of love raised to dignity of a sacrament, 1601, 1603, 1638, 1660
 of man created by God, 306, 308
 of the People of God, 782, 786
 of priests, 1587, 1595
 profit and, 2424
 reasons for and signs of, 27, 356-57, 1700, 1706, 1730, 1956, 2524
 respect for and defense of, 1929, 2158, 2235, 2238, 2267, 2279, 2284-2301, 2304, 2402, 2407, 2479, 2494, 2521, 2526
 scandal and respect for the dignity of others, 2284-2301 (*see also* Scandal)
 unemployment as an insult to, 2436

Diocese

definition of, 833

Disability(ies)

euthanasia and persons with, 2277
 solidarity, care, and responsibility for persons with, 2208, 2276
See also the Sick

Discernment

of charisms, 800
 of earthly goods and their use, 1729
 the Holy Spirit gives, 2690
 of man's state and his activity, 407, 1780
 of popular piety and the religious sense, 1676
 of trials, 2847

Disciples of Christ

as brother of Christ, 654
 common vocation of, 1533
 communion between Jesus and, 787-88
 Confirmation as assumption of the responsibility of, 1319
 formation of, 1248
 gifts given over by Christ to, 908
 Jesus' invitation that we may become His disciples, 520
 nourishment for, 1275, 1494, 1709, 2601, 2844
 prayer of, 2612, 2621
 powers of, 983
 requirements and essential duties of, 562, 915, 1693, 1816, 1823, 1986, 2262, 2347, 2427, 2466, 2612
 unity of, 820, 2791
 vocation of, 618, 767
 what it means to become, 546, 2475, 2614

Disciples of Jesus of Nazareth

experience of the disciples before the reality of the risen Jesus, 643-44
 first, 949
 Holy Spirit, sent by Jesus to his disciples, 696, 730, 788, 2623
 Last Supper and, 1339
 manifestation of the risen Christ to, 645, 647
 miracles performed by disciples in the name of Jesus, 434, 1506
 mission of, 542
 prayer taught to, 2701, 2722, 2759
 proclamation of, 425
 reaction of, 1336
 witness of the Resurrection historically confirmed by, 656

Discrimination

access to employment without unjust, 2433
 action incompatible with God's design, 1935
 unjust discrimination against homosexuals, 2358

Divination

as an activity contrary to God, 2115-17, 2138

Divine pedagogy, 53, 708, 1950, 1964

Divine Persons

actions of the Persons that manifest their properties, 258, 267
 Christ, the Second Person of the Trinity, 466, 468, 470, 473, 477, 481, 483, 626
 distinction of, 254, 266, 680
 God the Father, First Person of the Trinity, 198
 Holy Spirit, the Third Person of the Trinity, 245, 684-86, 731
 meaning of the term "Person" in the Trinity, 252
 relationships between, 255
 unity of the nature of, 202, 253
See also Trinity

Divinity

false, 1723, 2112
 God the Father as the source and origin of the whole, 245
 of the Holy Spirit, 245, 684
 of the Holy Trinity, 253-54, 266
 of Jesus, 209, 455, 464-69, 484, 515, 653, 663, 1374, 1413
 participation of man in divinity of God, 460

Divisions

among the disciples, 1336
 among the Jerusalem authorities concerning Jesus, 595-96
 cause of divisions among Christians, 821
 consequences of Christian, 855
 human division overcome by the unity of the Mystical Body, 791, 866
 the "Our Father" prayer as a common patrimony notwithstanding, 2791-92

Divorce

consequences of divorce between Catholic spouses, 1650, 1664, 2384-85, 2400
 definition of, 2384
 indissolubility of marriage and, 2382
 innocence of an unjustly abandoned spouse, 2386
 legitimacy of civil, 2383
 works of charity for those who have undergone, 1651

Doctrine

- Christian doctrine
 - brief formulae of, 186
 - goals of, 25, 78, 98
 - Gospel, unparalleled doctrine, 127
 - initiative of lay Christians,
 - necessary for permeating social realities with the demands of, 899
 - Jesus' teaching as the Father's teaching, 427
 - Sermon on the Mount as teaching for life, 2764
 - summary of Christian teaching, 9-10
 - teaching, 5, 11, 427, 2179
 - texts for sacred song in conformity with Catholic teaching, 1158
 - truth of Christian doctrine in the witness of martyrdom, 2473
 - See also* Catechesis
- social doctrine of the Church, 2419-25
 - course of history explained in light of the Gospel (as found) in, 2421-22
 - development of, 2412-22
 - guidelines for action offered in, 2423-25
 - temporal aspects in, 2420

Dogma

- definition of dogma by the Church's authority, 88
- of the faith, 88-90
- of the Immaculate Conception, 491
- formation of dogma of the Holy Trinity, 249-52
- of the Holy Trinity, 253-56

Domestic church. *See* Family; Marriage

Doubt

- disciples' doubt concerning Jesus' resurrection, 644
- about God's love, 2119
- prudence, the virtue to overcome
 - doubt about good and evil, 1806
- about voluntary and involuntary faith, 2088

Dove

- Holy Spirit, the Baptism of Jesus, and, 535
- meaning of, 701

Doxology

- final, 2855-56
- origin of, 2641
- as thanksgiving and praise, 1003

Drugs, harmful

- production, trafficking, and use of as a grave offense, 2291
- protecting the family from, 2211

Dualism, 285**Duties, religious**

- to adjust the liturgy to different cultures, 1205
- to avoid scandal, 2489
- of bearing witness to the truth, 2467, 2472
- to behave as children of God, 2784
- to believe in God and bear witness to the truth, 2087, 2471-72
- to celebrate the saving work of Christ, 1163
- to form an enlightened and correct conscience, 2496
- to help and defend the family, 2209-10, 2211
- to help and educate children, 2221-31, 2252
- to help one's neighbor, 1932-33, 2198, 2444, 2446
- to honor one's parents, 2214-20
- of listening to one's conscience, 1778
- to make one's opinions known
 - pertaining to the good of the Church, 907
- to make reparation for injustices and lies, 2487
- to observe the commandments of the Church, 578, 2037
- to parents and superiors, 2199, 2234
- to participate in the liturgy, 1141
- of praying for the coming of the Kingdom, 2817
- to proclaim the Gospel, 848, 888
- of promoting clemency and mercy, 2298
- to reject false oaths, 2151

of rightly enjoying God's gifts, 2820
of worshipping God, 2083, 2104-05, 2136

Duty(ies)

of children, 2214-20
of citizens, 2238-43
of the civil authorities, 2235-37, 2498
of creating better conditions for
 human life, 1926
Decalogue as a light for revealing
 essential, 2070, 2072
of defending the nation, 2310
development as a summary of all
 social duties, 1908
distinction between the rights and
 duties of citizens and of the
 Christian faithful, 912
of legitimate defense, 2265-66, 2321
nations have duty of solidarity, 2439
natural law as the foundation of, 1956,
 1978
of obeying authority, 1900
of parents, 2221-31
of participating in social life, 1913, 1916
of permitting people to fulfill their
 vocation, 1907
of regulating production and the sale
 of arms, 2316
of regulating the right to property, 2406
of respecting the freedom of others,
 1738
of respecting persons, 1907, 2432
of serving the truth in disseminating
 information, 2497
towards the family, 2211
of voicing criticism concerning things
 harmful to the dignity of persons
 and the common good, 2238
to work, 2427

Dying, 2279, 2299

Earth, 326

creation of, 198, 290 (*see also* Creation)
must be subdued, 307, 373, 2402-03
new, 1042-50
promised land, 1222
See also World

Easter. *See* Passover

Easter triduum, 1168

Easter vigil, 281, 1217, 1254, 2719

Eastern. *See* Church; Liturgy

Economy

the Church's social doctrine and,
 2420-21, 2423, 2458
goals of the, 2426
inequalities and injustices in economy
 and their consequences, 1938,
 2317, 2437
man in economic life, 2459
regulation of economy is necessary,
 2425, 2431
and respect for human dignity, 2407
right to economic activity, 2429
social justice and economic activity,
 2426-36
solidarity and justice in, 1941, 2438,
 2440, 2832
unacceptable economic theories, 2424

Economy of salvation

beginning of the, 56, 489, 705
definitive propriety of the, 66
economy of creation and salvation in
 Jesus' prayer, 2604, 2606, 2746, 2758
economy of Revelation realized in
 words and deeds, 1103
goals of the divine economy, 122, 260
of the Law and grace frees the human
 heart, 2541
perversions that threaten the divine
 economy, 57
prayer and the, 2850
of the sacraments, 1076-1209 (*see also*
 Sacrament[s])
whole divine economy is the common
 work of the three divine persons,
 258-59, 1066

Ecumenism

Baptism as the foundation of, 818, 1271
causes for the ecumenical rifts, 817
consequences of the ecumenical rifts,
 855
effects of ecumenical dialogue, 1636
reasons for achieving ecumenical
 unity, 816, 819-22

Education

Christian education of children as a
 way of sanctification, 902
in the Christian faith as a duty and an
 office, 1635, 1651, 1656-66, 2685
of conscience, 1783-85

cooperation of parents in education of their children, 2206
 effects and fruits of, 1839, 1917
 in the faith and consequences of neglecting it, 2125
 in freedom, 2370, 2526
 freedom to educate children in the faith and in the political community, 2211
 impediments to education of children, 1634
 marriage and the education of children, 1601, 1652, 2201
 parents as the first and principal educators of their children, 1653, 2206, 2372
 religious formation (*see* Formation)
 right and duty of parents to educate their children, 1653, 2221, 2223, 2372
 right to make education accessible, 1908, 1911
 right to receive a proper sexual, 2344
See also Formation

Elderly

family and care for, 2208
 service of, 2186

End

death as the end of life on earth, 1013, 1021
 God, the beginning and the end of everything, 198
 of time, 682, 686, 865, 1042, 1048, 1059
See also Consummation; Fulfillment

Enemy

bodily death as man's "last enemy," 1008
 hatred of one's, 1933
 loving one's enemies and forgiving them, 1825, 1933, 1968, 2262, 2303, 2647, 2844
 man the enemy of his fellow man, 2259

Engaged people

chastity, continence, and fidelity of, 2350
 marital courtship as preparation for marriage, 1632

Enjoyment

of earthly goods, 1716, 1740
 inordinate, 2351-53
 of Trinitarian life, 1721-22

Envy

as a capital sin, 2538-40, 2553-54

Epiclesis

in the celebration of the Anointing of the Sick, 1519
 in the celebration of marriage, 1624
 effects of the prayer of, 1238, 1297
 as the heart of the Eucharistic celebration, 1106
 meaning of, 1105, 1109, 1353
 the "Our Father" as a summary of, 2770
 signs and motions in, 699

Epiphany

meaning of the, 528, 1171

Episcopacy

as participation in the priesthood of Christ, 1554
 as the sacrament of apostolic ministry, 1536
See also Bishop

Episcopal body. *See* Episcopal college

Episcopal college

authority and, 883-84
 Bishop of Rome and, 936
 bishops and, 877
 the Church and, 857, 869
 consecration of the bishop and, 1559
 expression of, 885
 infallibility of, 891
 particular churches and collegial spirit, 886-87

Equality

among men, 1934-35
 among the Christian faithful, 872
 and difference between man and woman, 369

Error(s)

aids in removing

- Good News, 2527
 Law, 1956
 Revelation, 38
 as the cause of the obscured and
 disfigured knowledge of God, 286
 consequences of man's, 844
 inclination to error and its origin, 1707,
 1714
 Jesus' atonement for our faults, 615
 in judgment, 1786, 1790-94, 1799, 1801
 lying in order to lead into, 2483, 2485
 purification from, 856, 2825
 teaching of the faith and defense of it
 against, 250
- Eschatology**, 676, 1186, 2771, 2776.
See also Death; Life: eternal life;
 Fullness; Hell; Judgment; Paradise
- Eternity**, 33, 488, 679
- Ethics.** *See* Education
- Eucharist**, 1322-1419
 as an act of thanksgiving, 1359
 as a memorial, 1357, 1362
 as presence, 1373-75
 as sacrifice, 1362-72
 as source and summit of Church life,
 1324
See also Consecration; Sacrament(s);
 Transubstantiation
- effects of the Eucharist
 cleanses and separates us from sin,
 1393-95, 1436, 1846
 commits us to the poor, 1397
 communicates the mystery of
 the communion of the Holy
 Trinity, 950, 2845
 establishes the community of
 believers, 805, 1396, 2637
 as a foretaste of the future life,
 1000, 1326, 1402-05, 1419
 as growth in Christian life, 1392,
 1397, 1644
 as an increase of the grace received
 in Baptism, 1392
 as the source of conversion and
 penance, 1436
 as spiritual food, 1212, 1275, 1436,
 2837
 transforms man through Christ,
 1074
 unites with Christ, 790, 1003, 1391
- unites Christians, 1398
 unites with the heavenly liturgy,
 1370
 we participate in Christ's sacrifice,
 1322
- Eucharistic celebration**
 commanded by Jesus, 1341-44,
 1356
 elements in the Mass
 anaphora, 1352-54
 collection, 1351
 communion, 1355, 1382, 1570
 epiclesis, 1105, 1353
 fundamental structures, 1346
 gathering of the Christian
 faithful, 1348
 Liturgy of the Word, 1349
 presentation of the gifts, 1350
- Eucharistic communion**
 access to Eucharist prohibited,
 1650
 first Holy Communion, 1244
 frequency of, 1388-89
 minister of, 1411
 necessary preparation for
 receiving, 1385-87
 requirements for receiving,
 1355, 1415
 sacrilege against, 2120
 under two species, 1390
- Eucharistic signs**
 altar, 1383
 bread and wine, 1333-35
- Liturgy of the Word because of the
 impossibility of celebrating the
 Eucharist, 2183
- necessity of the Eucharist and
 receiving Communion, 1384
- participation in, 2042, 2181-82
- place for celebration of, 1180-81
- places reserved for, 1181, 1379
- Sunday, 2177, 2181
- and the unity of Christians, 838,
 1398-1401
- history of the Eucharist**
 ancient celebration of the Lord's
 Day, 1342-43, 2178
 Mass of all ages, 1345
 origins of the Eucharistic
 celebration, 2176
 prefigurings of the Eucharist, 1094,
 1335

- structure of the Eucharistic celebration preserved throughout the centuries, 1346
- identity of the Eucharist
- act of thanksgiving and praise to the Father, 1358-61
 - communion of the Lord's body and blood, 1097, 1382
 - memorial of Christ's sacrifice, 611, 1337, 1357-58, 1362-72, 1382
 - memorial of the New Covenant, 1621
 - mystery of Christ's action, 2718
 - presence of Christ, 1357-58
 - presence of the coming Kingdom, 1405, 2861
 - sacrament of
 - Christian initiation, 1212, 1533
 - communion, 1382, 1395
 - Redemption, 1846
 - sacraments, 1169, 1211
 - source of charity, 864, 1395
 - source and summit of Christian life, 1324-27
- institution of the Eucharist
- "Do this in memory of me," 1341-44
 - Jesus and, 1337-40
 - purposes of, 610, 1341
- minister of the celebration of the Eucharist. *See* Bishop; Priest
- names of the Eucharist
- the Breaking of Bread, 1329
 - Daily bread, 2837
 - the Eucharist, 1328
 - the Eucharistic assembly, 1329
 - Holy Communion, 1331
 - the holy and Divine Liturgy, 1330
 - Holy Mass, 1332
 - the Holy Sacrifice, 1330
 - the Lord's Supper, 1329
 - Memorial of the Lord's Passion and Resurrection, 1330
 - the Most Blessed sacrament, 1330
 - the sacrament of sacraments, 1169, 1211
 - the sacrifice of the Mass, 1330
 - the sacrifice of praise, 2643
- presence of Christ in the Eucharist
- enduring Eucharistic presence of Christ, 1377
 - in the Eucharistic assembly, 1348
 - in the Eucharistic species, 1373
 - faith in Christ, 1381
 - in the Liturgy of the Word, 1088, 1349
 - in the priest, 1348
 - significance of, 1380
 - transubstantiation of Christ
 - declared by the Tridentine Council, 1376
 - true and mysterious, 1357, 1373-77
 - true, real, and substantial, 1374
 - veiled presence of Christ in the Eucharist, 1404
 - worship of *latria* and the adoration of, 1378-79
- Euthanasia**
- distinction between euthanasia and the rejection of overzealous treatment, 2278
 - gravity of voluntary, 2324
 - as morally unacceptable, 2277
 - significance of, 2277
 - See also* Pain
- Evangelical counsels**
- the Church and, 2103
 - Commandments and, 2053
 - consecrated life and, 914-16, 918, 944
 - eremitic life and, 920
 - mission and, 931
 - New Law and, 1973-74, 1986
 - religious life and, 925
 - secular institutes and, 929
 - society of Apostolic Life and, 903
- Evangelical instinct, 1676, 1679**
- Evangelization**
- the Church and the missionary mandate, 849
 - as the Church's right and duty, 848
 - collaborators in, 927-933
 - and the liturgy, 1072
 - mission of the laity in, 905
 - missionary paths, 852-56
 - motive of, 851
 - origin and purposes of, 850
 - parents and the evangelization of children, 2225
 - and the sacraments, 1122
 - source of the desire for, 429

and the witness of the baptized, 2044, 2472

Eve

consequences of the disobedience of Adam and, 399, 404, 417
 God's promise to, 489
 Mary as the "new Eve," 411, 489, 726, 2618, 2853
 original state of Adam and, 375
 reparation for Eve's disobedience, 494

Events

celebration of the Advent liturgy, 524
 coming of Christ, 122 (*see also* Advent; Consummation; Expectation)
 coming of the Kingdom, 560, 570, 1720, 2632, 2660, 2817, 2857
 history of salvation and events reread, 1095
 second coming, 2612
See also History

Evil

aids to avoiding, 1806, 1889, 1950, 1962, 2527
 attack of evil after the first sin, 401, 1707
 choice between good and, 1732-33
 Christ frees man from, 549, 1505
 Christian faith as a response to, 309, 385
 in the doctrines of Dualism and Manichaeism, 285
 God's power to bring good from the consequences of, 312-13, 412
 God's reign still under attack by, 671
 God's victory over, 272, 410, 677
 ignorance and imputability of evil committed, 1791, 1793, 1860
 immorality of doing evil for the sake of obtaining the good, 1789
 Last Judgment for those who have committed, 1039
 leading another to, 1869, 2284
 moral, 311-12
 and morality of human actions, 1749-56
 not wishing evil on one's neighbor, 2303, 2539
 original sin as the origin of, 403, 407, 1607, 1707
 physical, 310
 prayer of delivery from, 2846, 2850-54 (*see also* "Our Father," the prayer)
 providence and the scandal of, 309-14

question of the origin of, 385
 reason and the discernment of good and, 1954
 in the religious behavior of men, 844
 repetition of evil and its consequences, 1865
 resurrection of judgment, 998
 sin as the gravest, 1488
 turning away from, 1427, 1431, 1706, 1776
 universality of evil in the history of man, 401
See also Good

Evil one

control over man, 409, 1707
 exorcisms as protection against the power of, 1673
See also Demon

Examination of conscience

for receiving the sacraments, 1385, 1454, 1456, 1482, 1779
 as a way to conversion, 1427-29, 1435
See also Penance; Penance and Reconciliation

Example

of the apostles, 76
 bad example on the part of the Christian faithful and its consequences, 29, 1792
 of bishops for sanctifying the Church, 893-94
 good example as the duty of Christians, 2188, 2472
 of Jesus to be imitated, 83, 520, 564, 618, 1011, 1351, 1694, 2470, 2722, 2862
 parents as an example for their children, 1632, 1656, 2223
 of the saints, 1173, 1195, 1697, 2683

Exclusion

from communion with God, 1445
 God's love excludes no one, 605
 Hell as man's self-exclusion, 1033
 sin as exclusion from God's kingdom, 1861

Excommunication

as a penalty that impedes reception of the sacraments, 1463

Exegesis

office of exegetes, 119
and the right interpretation of
Scripture, 116

Exile

the Church is aware of her, 769
death as exile of the body, 1005, 1681
earthly life as, 1012
Israel and, 710, 1081, 1093, 2795

Existence. *See* Life

Existence of God. *See* God

Exodus

Decalogue in the context of, 2057
liturgy and memory of, 1093, 1363
significance of bread in the context of,
1334
value of the Exodus never lost, 130

Exorcism

in the celebration of Baptism, 1237
significance and purposes of exorcism
and its modes of performance, 1673
significance of Jesus', 517, 550

Expectation

of Christ's return, 1619, 2817
coming and expectation of the
Messiah, 524
dead in expectation of the Redeemer,
633
hope and, 2090
Incarnation as fulfillment of, 422, 489
Israel and its expectation of the
Messiah, 62, 522, 529, 706,
711-716, 840, 1334
liturgy as, 1096, 2760
Mary and the expectation of God's
promises, 489
new land and, 1049
prayer and, 2772, 2854
present time as the time of, 672
soul awaiting resurrection of the body,
997
See also Advent; Consummation

Experience

of Christian life, 6, 2038
confessor's experience of human
affairs, 1466

of evil, 272, 1606
of human weakness, 1550
interpretation of the gifts and signs,
1788
spiritual director's, 2690

Expiation

Jesus as victim of expiation for human
sins, 457, 604, 615-16, 1476, 1992
of sins in Israel, 433, 578
value of expiation through
punishment, 2266

External expression

of the one who prays, 2702-03

Faith

central mysteries of the, 234, 647, 2558
the Church as guardian of the, 171,
181, 507
deposit of the, 84-95, 173-75
dogmas of the, 88-90
education in the, 1656, 2225-26
education in the faith and catechesis,
4-6
of the faithful as the faith of the
Church, received from the
apostles, 949
perseverance in the faith and its
defense, 162, 2088
proclamation, institution, and
propagation of the, 3-10, 24, 91,
171, 425, 927, 935, 939
professing the faith as a duty and task,
2145, 2471-72
witness to the, 1816, 2220, 2473-74
See also Believing
as an act of belief
"Analogy of faith," 114
Baptism and, 1236, 1253-55
Baptism, Confirmation, and the
power to profess, 1270, 1305,
1319
birth of, 683-84, 875
Catechism of the Catholic Church and
the doctrine of, 13-18, 23
death for the sake of, 1281, 2473-74
diversity of faith between spouses,
1633-37
Eucharist as sum and summary of,
1327
evil and the answer of, 309
family as a community of, 2204

- as a gift of God, 153
 - God and the things ordained by
 - God as the object of, 150-52, 170, 178, 182, 206
 - grounds of, 156, 651
 - as a human act by no means
 - contrary to freedom and human reason, 154-55
 - idolatry as a temptation to, 2113
 - motives of, 156
 - Muslims and faith in the one God, 841
 - prayer of, 2570, 2610-11, 2613, 2616
 - science and, 159
 - significance of, 26, 142-43, 150
 - sins against, 2088-89
 - supernatural sense of, 91-93, 889, 904
 - temptations and difficulties on the
 - path of, 164
 - test of doubt, 644, 1381, 2088-89
 - as a theological virtue, 1813-16
 - ultimate trial of, 675
 - See also* Believing
- aids to teaching the faith
 - awareness of God's almighty
 - power, 274
 - bishops as teachers of the, 12, 888, 2034
 - catechumenate and initiation into
 - the, 1247-48
 - the Catholic Church as educator in
 - the, 168-69, 197, 868, 1124
 - defending and spreading the, 1285
 - example of Abraham, 144-45
 - example of Mary, 148-49
 - example of our ancestors, 147
 - Holy Spirit, 1098, 1520
 - Law, 1963
 - liturgy, 1083, 1204, 1206
 - Magisterium, 890, 892
 - sacraments, 1123, 1305
 - sacred images, 1192
 - witness of Christian life, 2044
 - Word of God, 131, 1102, 1122, 1154
- creeds and formulas of belief
 - Apostles' Creed, 194
 - baptismal profession, 189
 - language of faith, 170-71, 185
 - Nicene Creed, 195
 - parts and articles of the Creed, 190-91
 - significance of the Creed, 186-88, 197
- effects of faith
 - acceptance and understanding of
 - Revelation, 99, 158
 - access to the
 - Eucharistic mystery, 1381
 - mystery of Christ's
 - Resurrection, 1000
 - mystery of the Church, 770, 779, 812
 - mystery of death, 1006
 - awareness of one's dignity, 1692
 - belonging to the People of God, 782
 - confirmed communion of spouses, 1644
 - divine concession to those who
 - ask, 548
 - embodiment of Christ, 818
 - embracing God's almighty power, 273
 - good conscience and charity, 1794
 - knowledge of God, 2614
 - moral discretion, 2038
 - one Church in one faith, 818-19
 - question of evil, 309, 324
 - repentance, 1492
 - sharing in Christ's prophetic office, 785
 - source of moral life, 2087, 2716
 - source of prayer and help, 2656, 2662, 2754
- obedience of faith
 - hearing God's Word and, 2716
 - Mary and, 144, 494
 - as the principal moral obligation, 2087
 - significance of, 143-44
- properties and nature of faith
 - acts contrary neither to freedom
 - nor to human reason, 154-55, 180
 - beginning of eternal life, 163-65
 - certitude of, 157
 - freedom of, 160
 - full assent to God, 143, 155, 176, 2609
 - grace given by God, 153, 162, 179, 298, 2005
 - man's response to God's gift, 142
 - necessity of, 161, 183, 846
 - only one, 172-75, 866

perseverance in, 162
 personal act and witness to others,
 166
 understanding and growth in,
 94-95, 156-59, 176

Fall

account in Genesis of man's, 289, 390
 cause of man's, 215, 385
 cause and origin of the fall of the
 angels, 391-93, 760
 God did not abandon man after the,
 55, 70, 410
See also Original sin

Fame. *See* Notoriety

Family

baptismal priesthood, 1657
 children's respect for their parents,
 2214-20
 Christian, 2204-06
 Church as the family of God, of Christ,
 1, 759, 764, 959, 1655, 2233
 dangers that threaten, 2436
 as the domestic Church, 1655-58, 1666,
 2204-05, 2685
 duties of children in, 2214-20
 duties of parents in, 2221-26
 education of one's, 1914
 education of and respect for children,
 2221-24, 2228-30
 evangelization of children, 2225-26
 family's duties toward the young and
 the old, 2208
 and the fourth commandment,
 2197-2200
 God's, 2232
 in God's plan, 2201-03
 as the image of the Trinity, 2205
 Jesus', 533, 564
 and the Kingdom of God, 2232
 large families as a sign of God's
 blessing, 2373
 make-up, nature, and purpose of,
 2201-03, 2249, 2363
 offenses against the, 2390
 openness of the family to fertility,
 1652-54
 as the original cell of social life, 1882,
 2207
 parents' rights in, 2229-30
 persons without a, 1658
 prayer in, 2183, 2685, 2691, 2834

preparation for establishing, 1632
 as a privileged community, 2206
 as a reflection of the Father's creative
 work, 2205
 respect for the vocation of children,
 2232-33
 right to establish, 1908
 social defense of, 2209-11
 Sunday dedication to one's, 2186
See also Marriage

Fasting

as the evangelical Law, 1969
 as a form of penance, 1434, 1438, 2043
 as preparation for receiving
 Communion, 1387

Father. *See* Fatherhood; Parents

first Person of the Trinity, 198
 God the, 232-60
 significance of the invocation of, 238-39

actions of God the Father

Christ, the Word of God, 65
 the cry "*Abba!* Father!" 742, 2777
 dialogue between God and men,
 104
 God the merciful, 1439, 1449
 God, the one Father of all men, 172,
 239-40
 plan of, 759
 providence and the love of God the
 Father towards all men, 17, 305
 relation between God the Father
 and Jesus Christ, 151, 242, 454,
 465, 467, 473, 482, 503, 532, 536,
 590, 859, 1224
 relation between the Holy Spirit
 and, 689, 703, 729
 Revelation of, 79, 516
 as the source and goal of the
 liturgy, 1077-83
 source and origin of the whole
 divinity, 245-46, 248
 toward men, 219, 443, 845, 1050,
 1153, 2466, 2714
 toward the Son Jesus, 648
 Trinity and, 253-55, 258
 will of, 541

man's actions toward God the Father
 doing the will of, 2603, 2611
 man's access to, 51, 683, 1204

prayers to be poured forth to, 434,
1109, 1352-53, 2605
praying to God the Father, 1695,
2564, 2601, 2610, 2613, 2664,
2735-36, 2742 (*see also* "Our
Father," the prayer)
thanksgiving and praise to, 1359-61

Fatherhood

divine fatherhood as the source of
human, 2214
of God, 239, 270 (*see also* God)
responsible, 2368
spouses share in fatherhood of God, 2367

Fathers of the Church, 11, 688

Faults

abortion, cooperation, and, 2272
acknowledgement of, 827, 1455, 1847
Adam's fault and its consequences,
390, 402-03
against chastity, 2352, 2354-55
against justice and truth, 2477, 2480-81,
2485, 2487, 2509
of atheism, 2125
Christ's death and the faults of man,
580, 598
civil punishment and, 2266
confession of, 1458, 1493
conscience and, 1781, 1784, 1801
dissensions in the Church and among
men, 817
erroneous judgment and, 1791
forgiveness given for every, 978, 982,
1502, 1847
forgiveness of, 1031, 1425, 1436, 1452
gravity of, 1861, 2073
intentional homicide and, 2269
legitimate defense and, 2264
Mary, free from original sin, 966
penance and sins, 1435, 1459
reparation for, 2487
reputation, respect for it, and, 2477
of scandal, 2284, 2287, 2326
unintentional ignorance and, 1860
See also Sin

Fear

among the principal passions, 1772
of eternal damnation, 1453
of evil, 1765
evoked by God's presence, 2144

of God as the foundation of respect for
one's parents, 2217
of God as a gift of the Spirit, 1303, 1831
of God inspired by the message of the
Last Judgment, 1041

Feast days

Easter as the "Feast of feasts,"
1169
Eucharist and, 1389, 1391, 2042
feasts of the Jews and Jesus, 583
heavenly liturgy as feast, 1136
preparation for the liturgical feasts,
2043
sanctifying holy days, 2180, 2187-88,
2193
Sunday as the first of all days and of
all feasts, 2174

Fecundity

Christ gives spiritual fruitfulness to
lives, 755, 864, 2074
extension of the fecundity of conjugal
love, 2221, 2363
of marriage, 2366-72
as an obligation of conjugal love, 2363
openness to the transmission of life
in marriage, 372, 1604, 1642-43,
1652-54, 1662, 1664
significance of human, 2335, 2398

Fidelity

"Amen" as an expression of, 1062
of the baptized, 2044
to Christ in participation in the
Eucharist, 2182
the Church's, 1117, 1342
Divine, 207, 212, 214, 489, 1062-63,
1334, 2577
to God, 1502, 2101, 2787
to God's Word, 81, 86, 2466

Fire

eternal, 1034-35
of love, 2671, 2717, 2785
purifying, 1031
as the symbol of the Holy Spirit, 696
symbolic meaning of, 1147, 1189

First-fruits

Christ as first-fruits of the dead, 655
fruits of the Holy Spirit as first-fruits of
eternal glory, 1832

Magi as first-fruits of the nations, 528
 Mary as first-fruits of the Church, 972

Flesh

Christ the Word made manifest in, 51,
 423, 461, 476-77
 Christ's flesh as the food of life, 728,
 787, 1384, 1391, 1406, 1524
 lust of, 2514, 2520
 man and woman, one flesh, 372, 1605,
 1616, 1627, 1642, 2364
 resurrection of, 988, 990, 996, 1017
 struggle between flesh and the spirit,
 1819, 1846, 2116
 is weak, 2733
 works of, 1852

Flock

Church as, 754, 764
 shepherds of, 861, 881, 893, 1548, 1575,
 1586

Flood

prefiguration of Baptism, 1094, 1219

Following Christ, 520, 618

in consecrated life, 916, 918, 923, 932,
 1618
 effects of, 1694
 as the first vocation of a Christian,
 2232, 2253
 as a form of penance, 1435
 in the spirit of truth, 2466

Foreigner, 2241

Forgiveness

asking for forgiveness in prayer, 1425,
 2631, 2838-45
 conversion and, 2608
 is denied to the one who blasphemes
 against the Holy Spirit, 1864
 family as a school for granting, 1657,
 2227
 God's forgiveness as a sign of His
 omnipotence, 277
 God's grace as the origin of, 2010
 must be given to whoever trespasses
 against us, 2840, 2845
 only God grants, 1441
 power of, 981
 sacraments as ways to receive, 987,
 2839

See also Penance and Reconciliation

forgiveness of sins

of all sins is possible, 982
 Baptism and, 403, 977-80, 1226, 1263
 Christ brings about, 987, 1741
 Christ justifies men, 615, 1708
 Christ, the "Lamb of God who
 takes away the sin of the
 world," 523, 536, 608
 Christ, "satisfaction for our sins,"
 615, 1708
 the Church's power to forgive sins,
 981
 different ways to obtain, 1434,
 1437, 1452
 as an effect of justification, 2018
 effects of, 1443, 1473
 Eucharist and, 1393, 1846
 forms of penance and ways to
 obtain, 1434-39
 God alone can forgive sins, 430-31,
 1441
 as God's gift of love, 734
 Holy Spirit and, 984
 offering of Christ to the Father for
 our sins, 606-18
 for our sake God made Christ to be
 sin, 602-03
 priests as instruments to forgive
 sins, 1421, 1486, 1520
 as reconciliation with the Church,
 1443
 and the sacrament of Penance, 1496
 sacrifice of Christ for the remission
 of the sins of man, 536, 545,
 610, 613

Formation

catechetical, 906
 of catechumens, 1248
 of conscience, 1783-85
 of evangelizers, 428
 in prayer, 2686
 social communications media and,
 2493
 spiritual formation of children, 2221

Formulas

of absolution, 1449, 1481
 catechetical formula of the
 Commandments, after 2051
 of the Decalogue, 2065

origin of Christian prayer formularies, 1096
of the profession of faith, 170

Fornication

definition of, 2353
immorality of, 1755, 1852, 2353

Fortitude

as a cardinal virtue, 1805, 1808
as a gift of the Holy Spirit, 712, 1303, 1831
imploing of the Spirit of strength, 2846

Fraternal correction

charity and, 1829
conversion and, 1435

Fraternity

brotherhood among priests, 1568
consecrated life and, 925, 929
dangers that disrupt neighborly fellowship, 1740
educating in, 2207
established by popular piety, 1676
solidarity as demands of human and Christian brotherhood, 1939

Fraud

condemnation of, 1916, 2409
root of, 2534
scandal through encouraging, 2286

Freedom

conditions for guaranteeing, 2223, 2236, 2402
to contract marriage, 1625
dangers threatening, 1740, 1883
definition of, 1731
earthly power and personal, 450
education for, 2207, 2223, 2228, 2526
education of conscience promotes, 1748
of the family, 2211
of information and communication, 2304, 2498
of man, 33, 387, 1700, 1730-48
political, 2245
practice of a moral life gives, 1828
religious, 1907, 2107-09, 2211
right to the exercise of, 1738, 1782, 2008
significance of human, 1705
truth as a gift of, 1741

freedom and responsibility, 1731-38
consequences of the use of, 1733-34
and the possibility of choosing between good and evil, 1732
right to exercise freedom, 1738, 1907, 2254
violation of personal, 2356, 2492
will and, 1734-35

freedom in the Economy of Salvation
of faith, 154, 160, 180
given to us by Christ, 908, 1741
God creates freely "out of nothing," 296
God's respect for human freedom, 311, 1884
Grace does not rival human freedom, 1742, 1993, 2008
Jesus' freedom in obeying the Father, 609-10, 1009, 2749
limits of, 396-450
and original sin, 397, 407, 415, 1707, 1714, 1739
and sin, 387, 601, 654, 1739, 1741, 1853, 1859
of the Virgin Mary, 488, 511

Friend

Christ, friend of man, 1972
God, friend of man, 142, 2063, 2576
laying down one's life for one's, 609

Friendship

as an aid to the homosexual, 2359
between Christ and man, 1395, 2665
between God and man, 55, 277, 355, 374, 384, 396, 1023, 1030, 1468, 1863, 2709
charity, harmony, and, 1829, 1939
chastity developed and expressed in, 2347
is no excuse for insults against the truth, 2480

Fulfillment

Mary and the fulfillment of the Lord's words, 148-149, 2676
of the Old Law, 580
of the precepts of justice, 2411
Resurrection and the fulfillment of hope, 992

Fullness

charity as fullness of the law, 2055

of Christ, 423, 515
 Christ as the fullness of the moral law, 1953
 Christ as the mediator and fullness of all Revelation, 65-67
 of the Christian life, 5, 2013
 evangelical counsels as fullness of charity, 1974
 of the Kingdom of God, 1042
 of the means of salvation, 824
 prayer in the fullness of time, 2598-2619
 of time, 422, 484, 717-30, 744, 2598-2619

Funerals

of children who have died without Baptism, 1261
 Christian, 1680-90
See also Deceased

Future

of humanity, 1917
 knowledge of, 2115

Games of chance, 2413

Genres, literary, in Sacred Scripture, 110

Gentleness, 153, 395, 736, 1832, 2219. *See also* the Meek

Gestures

liturgical signs and symbols, 1149-50, 1234, 1341
 signs and gestures necessary for conversion, 1430, 1435

Gifts. *See* God: Holy Spirit

Glory

angels glorify God, 350
 apostles and the glory of God, 241
 Christ's glorification, 124, 312, 429, 663, 1335
 Church glorifies God, 434, 824, 1204, 2639
 of God and of His blessed life, 257
 God reveals His, 2059
 human glory does not constitute human happiness, 1723
 man deprived of God's, 705
 Moses and the glory of God, 210

nature and art glorify God, 1162, 2416, 2502
 perfection of the Church's glory in heaven, 769, 1042, 1821, 2550
 world created for the glory of God, 293-94

Gluttony, 1866

Gnosticism, 285

God

existence of, 31, 33-35, 46, 48, 286, 2127
 greatness of, 41, 223, 272, 283, 300, 306, 1147
 heaven as God's own place, 326
 image of, 370, 399, 844, 1549, 1702, 1705, 2129-32
 Kingdom of (*see* Kingdom of God)
 People of (*see* People of God)
 providence of (*see* Providence)
 Son of (*see* Christ)
 Spirit of (*see* Holy Spirit)
 Word of (*see* Word of God)
See also Trinity

adoration, prayer, and the worship of God
 commandment to adore and serve Him, 2083-94, 2095-2109, 2133-36
 creation with a view to, 347
 departure from the worship of, 2138
 Eucharist as thanksgiving and praise of, 1359-61, 1408
 family as the first community honoring, 2207
 glorification of, 824
 in the liturgy, 1110
 the "Lord's Prayer" (*see* "Our Father," the prayer)
 means and instruments for giving glory and praise to, 1123, 1162, 1670-71, 1678, 1698, 2062, 2641
 occasions for, 1164, 1167, 1174, 2502, 2513
 offering sacrifices to God, 2099
 prayer of praise must rise up to God, 2589, 2639, 2649
 praying to, 2664, 2800
 sabbath as the Lord's Day, 2168-2173, 2189
 significance of, 2097, 2628

- Sunday as the Lord's Day, 2174-88, 2190-95
 tabernacle and church as places favorable for, 1183, 2691
- Almighty God
 attributes of God's omnipotence, 268
 God, Father and omnipotent, 268-78
 God's almighty power is righteous and not arbitrary, 271
 "He who is mighty has done great things for me," 273
 importance of knowing about almighty God, 274, 278
 manifestations of divine omnipotence, 277, 312, 315
 mystery of God's apparent powerlessness, 272-74
 universal omnipotence, 269
 works of divine omnipotence, 311, 997, 1004
- Creator of the universe and of man, 279, 324
 carries out His plan, 302-14, 320-24
 cause, reason, and purpose of creation, 293-94, 319, 760
 creates
 all things visible and invisible, 325, 327, 337-38
 an ordered and good world, 299
 out of nothing, 296-98
 with wisdom and love, 295
 the Creator alone, 290, 317
 entrusting to man the governance of the world, 1884
 first cause, 308
 forming man, 362, 371, 704
 Lord of life, 2280, 2318
 man created in His image, 355-61, 1701-09
 possibility of knowing the existence of the Creator, 286
 progressively revealing the mystery of creation, 287-88
 question of origins of the world, 285
 transcends creation and is present to it, 300
 upholds and sustains creation, 301
- gifts of God
 authority, 1899, 1918
 beatitude, 1722, 1727
 chastity, 2345
 communion, 1489
 compendium of gifts in the Creed, 14, 1692
 contrition, 1452-53
 conversion, 1432
 earth and its resources, 2402
 eternal life, 1016, 1722
 faith, 153, 155, 162, 848, 1381
 freedom, 1730
 God's love for man, 516, 604, 776, 2658
 grace, 1608, 1999, 2000, 2005, 2712
 greatness of gifts, 1692
 health, 169, 620
 Holy Spirit, 683, 733-36, 742
 human cooperation in fulfilling God's plan, 306-07, 323, 378
 intelligence, 1955
 Jesus, 603, 614
 Law, 1955 (*see also* Law)
 life and physical health, 2288
 personal dignity, 2334, 2393
 prayer, 2559-61, 2564, 2713
 priesthood, 983
 purity, 2520
- God's actions toward men
 apostolate entrusted to the laity, 900
 blessing all living things, 1080-81
 completing in man what God has begun, 2001
 completing the sublime works of the Eucharist, 1325
 creating (*see* God: Creator of the universe and of man)
 establishing His people, 781
 forgiving sins, 208, 1440-42
 giving grace, 1996, 2008, 2021, 2023-24
 giving the Holy Spirit, 741, 1993
 God's goodness (*see* Goodness)
 infusing the theological virtues into the souls of the faithful, 1812-13, 1840
 leading with the moral law, 708, 1776, 1950-51, 1961, 1975, 1981, 2063

- moving the will of man to the
 good, 27, 51-52, 152-154, 162,
 179, 1724, 1742, 1811-13, 1817,
 1821, 1830-31, 1848, 1949, 1989,
 1994, 1999, 2001-02, 2008,
 2021-22
 passing away of justification, 1994,
 2020
 placing in the human heart the
 desire for happiness, 1718,
 1721, 1725, 1818
 promising descendants to
 Abraham, 706
 revealing the Ten Commandments,
 2058-59
 saving man, 15, 74, 169, 430-31, 1949
 sealing a covenant with Israel, 2060
 sending Jesus, 422, 457-58
 showing mercy, 1422, 1846, 1870
 speaking to man, 715, 1777, 1795,
 2700
 transmitting the mission of
 safeguarding life, 2271
 uniting man to God, 950, 1027,
 1033, 2305
 vocation to
 eternal life, 1011, 1998
 holiness, 2012-14
 the Kingdom, 1726
 love, 1604, 2331
 prayer, 2567, 2591
 reconciliation, 1442
 truth, 160, 410
- man's actions toward God
 being dedicated by consecration to
 the service of, 931, 934-44, 1579
 being reconciled to, 980, 1445, 1462,
 1468, 1484, 1493, 1496
 believing in, 150-51, 199, 222-27,
 1266, 1842
 contemplating, 97, 1028
 conversion to, 1428, 1431-32
 entering into communion with,
 197, 367, 518, 613, 737, 1071,
 1472, 1540, 2565
 filial adherence to, 2609
 loving as the first and greatest
 commandment, 2055, 2083
 negative
 to effect injuries against, 398,
 1440, 1487, 1850, 1871,
 2277, 2281, 2314, 2324, 2464
 separating oneself from, 1033,
 1035, 1057, 1263, 1607
- sinning, i.e., disobeying, 397
 tempting, 2139
 obeying, 143-44, 154, 2242, 2256
 possibility of speaking about,
 39-43, 48
 responding to God's will, 348, 847,
 1026, 2103, 2233, 2822-27
 seeing, 163, 1716, 1722, 2518-19,
 2557
 seeking, 28, 1281, 1501, 2566
 serving, 1273, 2424
 sharing in the fatherhood of, 2367,
 2398
 sharing in God's life, 1988, 1997
 trusting, 227
- name of God
 Adonai, 209
 "Hallowed be thy name," 2807-15,
 2858
 holiness of, 2142-49
 respect for, 2150-55, 2162-63
 revelation of, 203-04, 207
 YHWH, Kyrios, 206, 210-11, 213-14,
 231, 446
- plan of God
 acts and deeds contrary with God's
 design, 1665, 1935, 2387
 angels as messengers of, 331
 Christ as the center and heart of, 112
 the Church in, 7, 751-80, 851
 Creation as the foundation of, 280,
 315
 death of Jesus in, 599-605, 624
 desire to fulfill, 2823, 2825, 2860
 diversity of persons in, 1937, 1946
 economic activity in accord with,
 2426
 embraces all, 841-42
 family in, 2201-06
 fulfilling and performing, 332, 571,
 670, 686, 1043, 1138, 2683
 human rejection of God's plan and
 its consequences, 1739
 intelligence of, 158, 426
 Jesus' adherence to, 566, 606-07
 man's cooperation in, 2062, 2611,
 2738
 man's renunciation of, adherence
 to, and conformity with, 716,
 2745
 marriage in, 1602-20, 1665
 Mary's virginal motherhood in,
 502-07, 723, 2617

- providence carrying out, 302-14
 purposes of, 257, 294, 772
 revealed and communicated by
 Him, 50-64, 474, 1066, 1079
 Satan "throws himself across,"
 2851, 2864
- titles and attributes of God
 Almighty (*see* God: Almighty)
 Father, 233, 238-40, 2779-85,
 2794-96, 2802
 God of the living, 993
 Good, 339, 385, 2052
 Holy, 208, 1352
 Ineffable mystery, 230
 Living, 205, 2112, 2575
 Love, 214, 218-21, 257, 342
 Merciful, 210-11
 Pure Spirit, 370
 Righteous, 62, 215, 271, 2577
 Source of every good and of all
 love, 1723, 1955, 2465
 Source of prayer, 2639
 Truth, 214-217
- will of God, 2822-27
 discerning, 1787
 fulfilling, 1260, 1332
 responding to, 348
- Good**
- all creatures destined to the good of
 the human race, 353
- bishops contributing to the good of all
 the churches, 886
- children and the good of the family,
 1652, 2217
- Christ as man's, 457, 519
- of the communion of saints, 947
- consecrated life and the good of the
 Church, 917, 931, 945
- creation: "And God saw that it was
 good . . . very good," 299
- ecclesial ministries directed to, 874,
 937, 1539
- evil as a means to achieve good is not
 to be justified, 1756, 1761, 1789
- God as author and source of all, 14,
 1723, 2052
- God as eternal and supreme, 356, 2052
- God's power of drawing good from
 evil, 311-12, 324, 412
- the Holy Spirit and the good of man,
 291, 798-99
- lay people and the good of the Church,
 907
- life and physical health as a good
 given by God, 2288
- man called to do what is, 307, 409,
 1706, 1713, 2002, 2541
- man's struggle between good and evil,
 1707
- marriage and the good of the spouses,
 1601, 1660, 2201, 2203, 2363
- moral conscience and what is, 1776-77,
 1780-81, 1783, 1791, 1798
- moral law and, 33, 1713, 1954-55
- need of conversion for the good of
 society, 1886
- objective criteria of good and evil, 2244
- parents, their authority, and the good
 of their children, 2234, 2248
- passions and, 1751, 1768, 1770-71,
 1773, 1775
- perfection in seeking and doing what
 is, 1711, 1775, 2500
- physical evil existing with physical
 good up until the end, 310
- sacraments as a good of the Church
 given to men, 1116, 1129, 1499,
 1522, 1532
- science and technology and the good
 of the person, 2294
- seeking the penitent's spiritual, 1460
- seeking what is, 1811, 1828, 2727, 2857
- sin and, 398, 1707, 1855, 1863, 1865,
 2094
- Sunday and good works, 2186
- "The tree of the knowledge of good
 and evil," 396
- triumph of good over evil, 681
- virtue and the, 1266, 1803-04, 1806-10,
 1833, 1835, 1837
- Good, as adjective**
- and ordered world created by God, 299
See also Good
- Good news**
- of the Apostles, 638, 977, 1427, 2443
- of Christ, 422, 632, 634, 714, 763, 852,
 2763
- effects of, 2527
- the Paschal mystery and, 571
See also Gospel(s); New Testament

Goodness

of Christ and the law of the sabbath, 2173
 of creation, 299, 302, 339, 353, 1333, 1359
 freedom and growth in, 172
 as a fruit of the Holy Spirit, 1695
 of God
 in all His works, 214, 284, 299
 creatures, creation, and, 1, 214, 284, 293, 295, 299, 308, 759, 970
 God as wisdom and, 239, 308, 310, 311, 759, 1951, 2086, 2500, 2828
 and His gifts to the Church, 750
 man's sin and, 215, 397, 1869, 2091, 2094, 2119, 2307
 the participation of creatures in, 306, 319, 1954, 1978
 the revelation and, 51, 101
 toward men, 41, 294, 396, 842, 1050, 1722, 2009, 2784 (*see also* God)
 Holy Spirit gives, 736, 1832
 of human acts, 1754-55, 1760
 of marriage, 1613

Goods

earthly goods
 abundance of earthly and spiritual dangers, 2547, 2728
 beatitudes and, 1728-29
 the Church and its use of, 2420, 2444
 concern and respect for, 2288, 2407-08
 coveting, 377, 2514, 2534, 2536, 2539, 2553
 distribution of, 1940, 1948, 2444, 2446, 2833
 economic life and the production of, 2421, 2426
 perverse attachment to, 1849, 1863, 2548
 renouncing, 2544
 spiritual goods and, 1942, 2027
 squandering of, 1439
 stealing the goods of others, 2412
 universal destination and ownership of, 2402-03, 2452, 2459
 use and administration of, 360, 1740, 1809, 1838, 2198, 2401, 2404-05, 2409

moral and spiritual goods,
 Christ and His goods given to man, 412, 420, 819
 communion of, 947, 949-53, 955
 exchange of spiritual goods, 1475-76, 1697
 future, 662, 2549
 the good of marriage and conjugal love, 1643, 2333, 2363
 moral conscience and discretion, 1780
 and prayer, 2010, 2559, 2590, 2736, 2830
 sacrament of Reconciliation and the goods of divine life, 1468-69
 spiritual, 293, 1050, 1948, 2121, 2548
 state of consecrated life and heavenly, 933

Gospel(s)

acceptance of, 1229
 authors of, 515
 catechesis and the proclamation of, 6, 854
 and the Church's social teaching, 2419, 2421
 contents of, 514
 deacons' office to proclaim, 1570
 formation of, 126
 and fulfillment of the Old Law, 1968
 the Lord's Prayer as summary of the whole, 2761, 2763, 2774
 Old Law as preparation for, 1964
 proclaiming, 2, 75, 860, 875, 888, 1565, 2044, 2419
 as revelation of God's mercy, 1846
 significance and importance of, 125-27, 139
 transmission of, 76-79
See also Good News; New Testament; Sacred Scripture

Gospel beatitudes, 1716

"Blessed are the poor," 2546-47, 2603, 2660, 2833
 catechesis of, 1697
 at the center of Jesus' preaching, 1716
 Christ, model of, 459, 1697
 the Church's love inspired by the, 2444
 consecrated life and the spirit of, 932
 depict the countenance of Jesus, 1717
 doctrine following from, 1726, 1728, 1820, 2546
 fulfill God's promises, 1725

Law and, 581, 1967, 1984
 meaning and effects of, 1717
 respond to man's natural desire for
 happiness, 1718, 1725, 2548
 reveal the goal of human existence,
 1719
 spirit of, 1658, 2603

Grace

actual, 2000, 2024
 of Baptism, 1262-74, 1308
 charisms as, 799, 951, 2003, 2024
 death of Christ as a source of, 1407
 definition and significance of,
 1996-2000, 2003, 2005, 2017
 dying in God's, 1023, 1030
 of final perseverance, 2016
 freedom and, 1742, 2022
 as a gift from Christ, 388, 957
 as a gift from God, 35, 54, 1999, 2008
 graces of state, 2004
 habitual, 2000
 of Holy Orders, 1585-89
 Mary "full of grace," 411, 490-91, 493,
 722
 merit and, 1708, 2008-09, 2011, 2025-27
 New Law called the law of, 1972
 original, 375-76, 399
 prayer as a gift of, 2713, 2725
 refusal and privation of, 412, 679, 1861
 of the sacrament of Matrimony, 1615,
 1641-42
 sanctifying, 824, 1266, 1999, 2000,
 2023-24
 special, 1527, 2014
 state of, 1310, 1319, 1415, 1861
 virtue and, 1810-11, 2825
See also Life: new life as divine life

effects of

building up of the Church, 798
 chastity, 2345
 contrition, 1453
 conversion, 1432, 1989
 faith, 153-55, 158, 424, 684, 1098,
 1102
 filial adoption, 654, 1212, 2009
 forgiveness of sins, 277, 1263, 1708,
 1987, 1989, 2023
 gift of the theological virtues and
 gifts of the Holy Spirit, also the
 virtue of merit, 1266
 good and holy life, 409, 1889, 2082,
 2541
 holiness, 824, 2023

justification, 1987, 1989, 1992,
 2018-20
 knowledge of the truth, 1960
 new dignity, 1701
 salvation and eternal life, 265, 836,
 1697
 union with Christ, 737

receiving

disposition for, 1446, 1848
 preparation for, 2001, 2022
(see also Sacrament[s])

thanksgiving

Eucharist as, 1328, 1358, 1360
 hallowing God's name—i.e.,
 recognizing it as holy, 2807
 Holy Spirit who inspires, 1103
 Jesus' thanksgiving to the Father,
 2603-04
 life as, 2062
 necessity of giving thanks to God,
 224, 795, 983, 1167, 1333, 2781
 occasions for giving thanks, 2638
 prayer of, 1352, 1359-60, 2637-38

Gratitude

of man to Christ, 1418
 of man to God, 1148, 1334, 1360, 1418,
 2062, 2097, 2099
 of man to his neighbors, 1648, 1900,
 2199, 2215, 2218, 2220

Gratuitousness of salvation, 218,
 1250, 1699, 1722, 1996

Growth

the Church and growth of temporal
 goods, 1942
 the Church's, 7, 766, 798, 874, 910, 1134
 of humanity, 1049
 integral growth of man, science, and
 technology, 2293
 of the Kingdom of God, 2820, 2859
 man's, 1936
 of the reign of God and earthly
 progress, 1049
 support for the spiritual and religious
 growth of man, 794, 798, 874, 1210,
 1303, 1392, 1731, 2010, 2041, 2186,
 2227, 2847
 in understanding the faith, 94-95
See also Advancement; Development

Happiness

beatitudes as the path to, 1697, 1718, 2546
 God gives, 27, 30, 384, 1028, 1035, 1723
 human desire for, 33, 1718-19, 1818, 2548

Harmony

between
 human desires and the message of the Church, 2126
 the liturgy and popular devotion, 1675
 man and created things, 374, 376, 379, 400, 1676
 rights and duties, 912
 of both the Old and New Testaments, 1094
 of created things, 307, 341, 2500
 in the family, 2219, 2251
 in human relations, 1807
 of man and woman, 2333
 of signs in Church buildings, 1158, 1162, 1181

Hatred

condemnation of, 2262, 2302-03
 of evil and of one's enemy, 1933
 of one's brother and murder, 1033
 origin of, 1765, 2539
 of Satan, 395
 toward Jesus and God, 2094, 2148

Head. *See* Christ; Peter

Healing

charism of, 1508
 consecrated oil as a sign of, 1293
 God gives spiritual, 739, 798, 1210, 1484, 1502
 medical and scientific procedures for healing man, 2274-75, 2292
 sacraments of healing (*see* Anointing of the Sick; Penance and Reconciliation)

Health, physical

changes and procedures directed toward improving the physical health of an embryo, 2275
 "Heal the sick" as the Church's task, 1509
 praying for, 1512

protection of, 2211
 respect for, 2288-91
 restoration of health as an effect of the sacrament of the Anointing of the Sick, 1532

Heart

adoration of the heart of Christ, 2669
 aspirations of the human, 1432, 1697, 1725, 1809, 1818, 2551
 of Christ and Sacred Scripture, 112, 2599, 2603
 Christ's heart loves each and everyone, 478
 Christ's heart, the Word Incarnate, 478, 766, 1419, 1439
 of the Church, 1407
 consequences of hardness of, 643, 1610, 1614, 1859, 2840
 consequences of a humble, 544, 570
 demands and consequences of purity of, 298, 1720, 1728, 1990, 2517-19, 2530-33, 2621
 divine knowledge of the human, 473, 1586
 education of the conscience engenders peace of, 1784, 2302
 God governs the heart according to His will, 269
 God touches and moves the heart of man directly, 1742, 2002, 2070, 2072
 God's love and the heart of man, 733, 2658
 hardening of, 591, 674, 1859
 Holy Spirit as a help to the human, 2712, 2767
 Holy Spirit dwells in, 683, 689, 742, 782, 1082, 1296, 1303, 2671
 Holy Spirit renews the heart of men, 715
 humble vigilance of, 2729-33, 2849
 inclination of the human, 401, 582
 law of the Gospel and the heart of man, 1776, 1965, 1968, 1984
 loving the Lord with all your, 201-02, 1809, 2055, 2083
 natural law and the heart of man, 1955-56, 1958, 2070
 open to faith, 89
 passions and their origin in, 1764
 as the place of truth, covenant, and encounter, 2563, 2710
 poverty of heart as an obstacle to entering the Kingdom, 2544-47

prayer and, 2562, 2588, 2655, 2700, 2710, 2721, 2800
 significance of, 368, 2563, 2710
 sin and the heart of man, 1850, 1853, 1855, 1873, 1963, 2336, 2528
 transformation of the praying, 2739
 will of God and the shaping of, 2611

Heaven

beatitude of, 1729
 beauty of heaven and the knowledge of God, 32
 Christ and His Ascension into, 659-64, 665-67
 Christ and His descent from, 440, 1001
 Christians as citizens of, 2796
 the Church and the glory of, 769, 778, 1042, 1053
 communion between the Church on earth and in, 954-59, 962
 creation of heaven and earth in the Apostles' Creed, 198, 279, 325
 Eucharist as the bread of, 1331, 1355, 1419, 2837
 God, the Creator of heaven and earth, 212, 216, 269, 287, 290
 hope and the glory of, 1821
 kingdom of heaven
 and the Beatitudes, 1716, 1724-25
 and celibacy and virginity, 1579, 1618-19
 and Christ, 541, 567, 763
 and Christ's passover, 541, 567, 763
 and the Church, 865
 and God's will, 2826
 and hope, 1817-18
 and the keys, 553
 and the Law, 577, 1964
 and poverty, 544, 2544, 2547, 2556
 Lord's Prayer and, 2794-96, 2802
 new heaven and the new earth, 1042-50
 significance of, 326, 1024-26, 2794-95, 2802
 treasure in, 2053

Hebrews. *See* Israel

Hell

the Church's teaching on, 1036
 as the consequence of the continual rejection of God, 1034
 definition of, 1033-34

eternal separation from God as hell's chief punishment, 1035
 as the free and willful turning away from God, 1037
 mortal sin as the cause of eternal death, 1861

Heresy

definition of, 2089
 first, 465
 origin of, 817

Hermeneutics. *See* Exegesis

Hermits. *See* Life: consecrated

Hierarchy

of the Church, 871-76, 1569, 1571
 of creatures evident in creation, 342
 of petitions in prayer, 2632
 of spiritual and material values, 1886, 1895, 2236, 2244
 of truths of the faith, 90, 234

History

Church and, 759, 770
 creation as the beginning of, 338
 God, the Lord and Master of, 269, 304, 450
 God transcends, 212
 grasping the ultimate meaning of, 388, 1040
 interpretation of history and the Church's social teaching, 2422
 prayer and, 2568, 2591, 2596, 2660
 providence in, 303, 314, 395
 sin and, 386, 390, 401, 409

Hodie. *See* "Today"

Holiness

call to, 2013-14, 2028, 2813
 charity as the soul of, 826
 of Christ, 459, 564, 2030
 of the Christian faithful, 2045
 of the Church, 670, 824-25, 867, 1986
 in the communion of saints, 1475
 the Cross as the way to, 2015
 faith as a help to attain, 1709
 of God, 2809 (*see also* God)
 Mary's, 492
 as a measure in the Church, 828
 no holiness without asceticism, 2015

purification in purgatory for
 achieving, 1030
 state of original holiness and sin, 375,
 405
See also Sanctification

Holy Orders, sacrament of, 1536

Christ as the Minister of, 1575
 and consecration, 1538
 degrees of, 1593
 goals and significance of, 1120, 1534,
 2686
 God's call to the ordained ministry,
 1578
 manifestation of, 1142
 meaning of words, 1537-38
 one of the seven sacraments, 1113, 1210
 prefiguring of, 1541
 presence of Christ in, 1548-50
 as the way of transmission of apostolic
 succession, 1087
See also Ministry; Sacrament(s)

celebration of the sacrament of Holy
 Orders
 bishop as minister of, 1576
 place and time of, 1572
 rites of celebrations of the three
 degrees, 1573-74
 signs of consecration, 1538

effects of the sacrament of Holy Orders
 acting in the person of Christ the
 Head, 1142, 1548
 capacity to act as Christ's
 representative, 1581
 configuration to Christ the Priest,
 1585
 deacons strengthened by
 sacramental grace in the
 service of the People of God,
 1588
 grace of strength for the bishop,
 1586
 grace of strength for the priest, 1587
 indelible character of, 1121, 1582-83
 power to forgive sins, 1461
 unworthiness of an ordained
 minister does not prevent
 Christ from acting, 1584

three degrees of the sacrament of Holy
 Orders, 1536, 1554
 diaconate

deacon is ordained into the
 bishop's ministry, 1569
 indelible character of, 1570
 only the bishop lays hands,
 1569

See also Deacon

episcopacy
 consecration confers the offices
 of sanctifying, teaching,
 and governing, 1558
 fullness of the sacrament of,
 1557
 handing on of the mission of
 the apostles, 1556
 intervention of the Bishop of
 Rome necessary for the
 legitimate ordination of a
 bishop, 1559

See also Bishop

priesthood
 anointing, 1563
 handing on of the ministry
 through the bishops, 1562
 indelible character, 1563
 ordination in the order of
 priesthood, 1568
 of priests presupposes the
 sacrament of Christian
 initiation, 1563
 priests share in Christ's
 universal mission, 1565
 significance of the mission of
 priests, 1564
 significance of the promise of
 obedience to the bishop,
 1567

See also Priest

who may receive the sacrament of
 Holy Orders
 ability of
 a baptized male, 1577
 a celibate baptized man (in the
 Latin Church), 1579
 a man called by God, 1578
 discipline in force in the Eastern
 Churches, 1580
 married permanent deacons, 1579
 right to receive holy orders given
 to no one, 1578

Holy Spirit

beginning of life in, 1231
 blasphemy against, 1864
 Christian anointed by, 1241

- Christian as a temple of, 1197, 1265
 consubstantial with the Father and the Son, 685, 689
 in the Creed, 190
 desires of the Holy Spirit that satisfy man's heart are contrary to the desires of the flesh, 2541-43
 grace of Holy Spirit and justification, 1987-95, 2003
 invoking the outpouring of, 1083, 1196, 1299, 1353, 2670-72
 man as a temple of, 364, 782, 2519
 man participates in the light and power of, 1704
 meaning of the term "Spirit," 691
 new law of, 782
 power of the Spirit of holiness recognized in the canonized faithful, 828
 praying with and in conformity with the, 2736, 2756
 presence and action of the Holy Spirit in human faculties, 1813
 purposes of the mission of, 1108
 renewal by, 1215
 revelation of, 243-45, 683, 686-87
 Trinity and, 253-55, 263
- gifts of the Holy Spirit, 1830-32
 charism of healing, 1508
 charisms, 799, 951
 charity as the fruit of the Holy Spirit and of the fullness of the Law, 1824
 chastity, 2345
 in Confirmation, 1289, 1303
 in episcopal consecration, 1556, 1558
 fear of God, 2217
 fruits of the Holy Spirit, 736, 1832
 grace, 2003
 grace of repentance and conversion, 1433
 love, 733, 735, 2712
 in the power of forgiving sins, 976
 in the sacrament of
 Anointing of the Sick, 1520
 Holy Orders, 1538, 1585-89
 Matrimony, 1624
 seven gifts of the Holy Spirit, 1831, 1845
 what is necessary for receiving, 1310
- wisdom, faith, and discernment, 2690
- Holy Spirit and Christ
 in Christ's ministry, 535, 555
 in Christ's prayer, 2600
 in communion with Christ, 1286
 conjoined mission of the Son and the, 485, 680, 690, 727
 as the gift of Christ, 729, 1287
 and the mystery of Christ, 1099, 1104-07
 prepares for the reception of Christ, 1093-98, 1113
 recalls the mystery of Christ, 1099-1107
 relation between the Holy Spirit and Jesus, 739, 747, 797, 1108
 in the Resurrection, 648
 reveals Jesus Christ, 152, 683, 687, 689, 702, 727-30, 1092, 1112
 reveals the Father and the Son, 243-48, 687
- Holy Spirit and the Church, 738-41
 action in the sacraments, 1116, 1127-29, 1152, 1155, 1227, 1316
 bestows hierarchical and charismatic gifts, 768
 bestows the primary elements of the whole of the Church's mission, 852
 builds up and sanctifies the Church, 747
 changes bread and wine, 1333
 chooses suitable ministers, 1142
 Church as the temple of the, 797-801
 communion of the Holy Spirit in the liturgy, 1108-09
 given to the apostles and in apostolic succession, 1087
 leads the Church on her missionary paths, 852
 new Law and the Law of the Gospel as the grace of, 1965-66
 outpouring of the Holy Spirit in Baptism, 784, 786
 outpouring of the Holy Spirit in Confirmation, 1302, 1316
 as the source of the Church's life and holiness, 749, 767-68, 867
 "Where the Church is, there also is God's Spirit" and vice-versa, 797

- work of the Holy Spirit in the Acts of the Apostles, 2640
- Holy Spirit in the Economy of Salvation
 bestows gifts to all, 2003
 cleanses us from our sins, 1987
 compels Christians towards unity, 738
 converts the human heart, 1989
 enlightens, strengthens, and renews the Christian, 1695, 1769
 gives an outpouring at the end-time, 2819
 helps and sustains faith, 94, 152, 158, 175, 683-84
 inspires and transmits Revelation, 76, 81, 105
 intercedes for men, 2634
 interprets Scripture, 109-19, 137
 leads
 believers to the truth, 79
 the faithful, 79, 91, 737, 1697, 1742
 to a life of prayer, 2623, 2644, 2803
 as the master of prayer, 741, 2625, 2630, 2650, 2670, 2681, 2711, 2726, 2766
 preserves and animates creation, 291, 703
 as principal author of Sacred Scripture, 137, 304
 restores the divine likeness to man, 720, 734
 as the source of all holiness, 749
 at work in the economy of salvation, 685
- Holy Spirit and Mary
 as author of the Incarnation of the Word in Mary, 456, 484-86
 Mary prepared by the, 493, 721-22
- titles of the Holy Spirit
 according to Saint Paul, 693
 Consoler, 1433
 Creator Spirit, 291
 the giver of life, 291
 Paraclete, 692
 as the proper name, 691
 source of goodness, 291
 the Spirit of truth, 692, 1848, 2466
- outpouring of the Holy Spirit
 Christian celebrations and, 1104
 effects of, 686, 706, 759, 1076, 1229
 as fulfillment of Christ's Passover, 667, 731
 laying on of hands for, 699
 in our present time, 2819
 in the sacrament of Confirmation, 1299, 1302
 in the sacrament of Holy Orders, 1573
 upon the apostles for their mission, 1287, 1556
- prophetic promise
 in creation, 703-04
 on the day of Pentecost, 731-32
 expectation of the Messiah and His Spirit, 711-16
 from the beginning, 702
 in the fullness of time, 717-30
 in Jesus Christ, 727-30
 in John the Baptist, 717-20
 in the Kingdom and the Exile, 709-10
 made to Abraham, 705-06
 in Mary, 721-26
 in theophanies, 707-08
- symbols of the Holy Spirit
 anointing, 695
 clouds, 555, 697
 dove, 535, 701
 finger of God, 700
 fire, 696
 hand, 699
 light, 697
 seal, 698, 1295-96
 water, 694, 1137, 2652
- Homeland**
 earthly homeland and related duties, 2199, 2239-40, 2310
 heavenly, 117, 1525, 2795
- Homily**
 at funerals, 1688
 importance of, 132, 1154
 in the Liturgy of the Word, 1346
- Homosexuality**, 2357-59. *See also* Sexuality

Honor

human body worthy of, 364, 2300
 man's right to, 2479
 must be given
 to authority, 1900
 to God, 449, 2116
 to holy images, 2132
 to parents, 2197-2200, 2214

Hope

Abraham's hope as an example of
 Christian, 1819
 definition of, 1817, 2090
 eternal life as Christian, 1843
 first commandment as a source of, 2086
 of Israel, 64, 673-74
 of the new heaven and the new earth,
 1042-50, 1405
 prayer as source of, 2657
 reason for Christian, 1681, 2785
 responds to the human aspiration to
 happiness, 1818
 sins against, 2091-92
 support for, 274, 1717, 1820, 2657
 sustains and helps faith, 162
 as a theological virtue, 1813, 1817-21

Hospitality, 1971**Host**

Christ as the living, 1992
 solemn veneration of consecrated host
 also outside of Mass, 1378

Hour of Jesus, 729-30, 1165, 2719, 2746

Hours and the liturgy. *See*
Liturgy of the Hours

Human act

circumstances and consequences of, 1754
 faith as, 154, 155, 180
 freedom of, 1731, 1744, 1745, 1782,
 2008, 2106
 intention of, 1752-53, 1756
 matrimonial consent as, 1625-32
 morality of, 1709, 1749-56, 1757-61,
 1805, 1813, 1853, 1954, 2085, 2157
 morally disordered, 1761
 morally good, 1755, 1760
 object of, 1751
See also Action/acting; Man; Passion(s)

Human embryo

defense of the, 2270-71, 2273-74, 2323,
 2377-78
 liceity of intervention in treating, 2275

Human race

desire for happiness, 1718
 God seeks to save, 56
 God's solicitude for, 55-56, 353
 goods of creation intended for, 2402
 origin and source of, 297, 842
 quest for God, 28
 unity of, 360, 775-76, 1045
 vocation of, 1877
See also Humanity; Man

Humanity

consequences of Adam's sin for, 400, 402-06
 future lot of, 1917
 People of God and, 782
 unity and salvation for humanity in
 the Church, 776, 845
See also Human race

Humiliation

of Jesus, 272, 472, 520, 537, 2748

Humility

as the foundation of prayer, 2559, 2631
 as necessary for prayer, 2713
 "Poverty of spirit" as, 2546

Hunger

feeding the hungry as works of mercy,
 1039, 2447
 "Give us this day our daily bread,"
 2828, 2830
 grave offense of causing, 2269
 to hear the word of God, 2835
 Jesus experienced, 544, 556
 Jesus frees us from, 549
 solidarity and the drama of hunger in
 the world, 2831

Husband. *See* Marriage

Hymn

liturgical, 1100
 of praise, 32, 2589
 in tradition, 1156

Hypostasis

Christ, one, 466, 468
 meaning of, 252

Icon(s)

contemplation of, 1162
 significance of, 1161
 use of, 2705
 veneration of, 1159, 1192, 2131
See also Images, holy

Identity

accepting one's sexual, 2333
 of the Church, 865
 cultural identity and respect for, 2441
 of the elect, 1025
 Jesus', 430, 440, 590
 man's identity must be enriched, 1880
 of the person, 203

Ideology

of the Church and rejection of
 totalitarian and atheistic
 ideologies, 2425

Idolatry/idol(s)

definition and significance of, 2112-14
 fame and riches as, 1723
 of the human body, 2289
 liberation from idolatry of the world,
 2097
 of money, 2424
 as perversion, 2114
 prohibition of making, 2129
 as sin, 1852
 as superstition, 2138

Ignorance

feigned, 1859
 frauds perpetuated through the trust
 of ignorant people, 2409
 about God, 2087
 ignorant conscience imputable to sin,
 1790-91, 1793
 responsibility and, 1735
 of Sacred Scripture, 133
 unintentional, 1860

Illness

as a consequence of sin, 1264
 consequences and effects of, 1500-01
 human experience with, 1500
 meaning of, 1502, 1505

as a sign of the inherited condition of
 human frailty, 2448
See also Pain

Images, holy, 1159-62. *See also*
Icon(s)

Imagination

discipline of, 2520
 mobilization of, 2708

Immaculate

feast day of the Immaculate
 Conception, 2177
 the Immaculate Conception, 490-93

Immigrants

access to employment open to, 2433
 duties of political officials to, 2241

Immortality

Eucharist as the "medicine of
 immortality," 1405, 2837
 of the soul, 366, 382

Imposition of hands. *See* Laying
 on of hands

Imputability

of actions and faults, 1735, 1860, 2125,
 2355

Incarnation, 461-63

and Ascension, 661
 Christ's human will follows His divine
 will, 475
 Christ's Incarnation considered from a
 historical perspective, 423
 Councils affirm Christ's, 465-68
 effects of the Son of God's, 432, 521
 faith in Christ's, 463, 465
 heresies denying Christ's humanity,
 465-68
 human face of Christ "may be
 portrayed," 476
 human nature assumed, not absorbed,
 in the Son of God, 470
 human soul assumed by the Son of
 God, 472
 Jesus Christ true God and true man
 and not a confused mixture, 464,
 499
 mystery of, 359

preparation for, 522-23
 significance of, 461, 464, 479, 483
 Son of God does human works, 470
 Son of God has human and divine knowledge, 474
 unity of the Word according to the hypostasis, 466, 468, 483
 Word visibly apparent in Christ's body, 477

reasons for the Incarnation
 inauguration of the new creation, 504
 knowledge of the love of God, 458
 man must be made partaker of the divine nature, 460
 model of holiness for men, 459
 sins must be taken away and salvation must be obtained, 456-57

Incense, 1154

Incest

gravity of, 2356
 meaning and consequences of, 2388

Incorporation

into Christ, 1010
 into the Church, 837, 1396

Incredulity. *See* Unbelief

Inculturation

adapting the cultural elements proper to each people in Christian initiation, 1232
 the Church and, 854
 spiritualities bear witness to the faith, 2684

Indifference, religious, 1634, 2094, 2128

Indissolubility

of marriage, 1610-11, 1615, 1643-45, 1647, 2364

Individualism, 2425, 2792

Indulgences, 1471-79

for the dead, 1032, 1479
 definition and significance of, 1471

effects of, 1498
 obtaining God's indulgences through the Church, 1478-79

Inequality

of distributing economic resources and means, 1938, 2317, 2437
 economic and social inequality and the reasons for reducing them, 1947

Infallibility

charism of infallibility must be extended, 2035
 of the Church, 889-91
 of the Magisterium of the Pastors, 2051
 of the Supreme Pontiff, 891

Infancy

care and duty of parents throughout the infancy of children, 2228
 Jesus', 527-30

Infant

adoption of abandoned, 2379
 age for receiving Confirmation, 1307
 Eucharistic communion of, 1244
 right to life, 2322 (*see also* Abortion)

Infidelity

marital, 2380-81
 offenses against truth as infidelity to God, 2464
 purification from infidelity of the People of God, 64, 218
 in relation to God and its consequences, 710, 821
 sin as infidelity to God, 401

Information

freedom of, 2498
 and privacy, 2489, 2491-92
 provided by the media, 2493
 respect for the truth of, 2497-98, 2525
 right to, 2494

Ingratitude

to God, 2094

Inheritance

creation as inheritance destined for and entrusted to man, 299

merit for obtaining inheritance of
eternal life, 2009
pledge of the Holy Spirit, 1107

Initiation, Christian 1229-33

of adults, 1233, 1247
essential elements of, 1229
fulfillment of, 1289, 1306, 1322
of infants, 1231
Latin and oriental rites of, 1233
sacraments of, 1212-1419, 1420, 1533
unity of, 1285, 1292, 1318, 1321
ways of completing, 1230, 1233, 1244

Injustice

causes of, 1869, 2534
consequences from, 2317
divine justice and human, 1040
reparation for, 2412
social, 1867
See Justice; Right(s)

Inspiration

God's, 105, 136, 2008
of the Holy Spirit, 105, 107, 111
in Sacred Scripture, 76, 81, 105-08, 135

Institutions

human and social, 909, 1869, 1881-82,
1888, 1897, 1916, 2211, 2238, 2244,
2286
in the Old Testament, 576, 709

Integrity

of the person, 2273-75, 2295, 2297-98,
2338-45, 2356, 2389

Intellect

as a gift of the Holy Spirit, 1303, 1831

Intention

bad intention makes an act evil that, in
and of itself, is good, 1753
definition of, 1752
end does not justify the means, 1753,
1759, 2399
as an essential element in the moral
evaluation of an action, 1750-51
of the heart and desires, 582, 2534
lying and intention of deceiving, 2152
morality of an action must be judged
independently of, 1756
purity of, 2520

reprehensible, 2117, 2282
several intentions inspiring the same
action, 1752

Intercession

of the angels, 336
of Christ, 739, 1341, 1361, 1368, 1370,
2606
of the Church, 1678
of the dead, 958
in the Old Testament, 210, 2574,
2577-78, 2584
prayer of, 1096, 1354, 1509, 2634-36,
2734, 2770
of religious, 2687
of the saints, 956, 1434, 2156, 2683
of the Virgin Mary, 969, 1434, 2156,
2683

Interest(s)

charity without respect for personal,
953, 1825
common good and particular, 1908,
2236
economic life brings into play
different, 2430
private or particular, 1740, 2278, 2316

Interiority

investigating one's own, 1779

Interpretation

of the actions, thoughts, and words of
one's neighbor, 2478
of the deposit of faith, 84-95
of experience, 1788, 2422
of the future and clairvoyance, 2116
of the Law, 581-82, 2173
of Revelation, 82
of Sacred Scripture, 109-19
of the Word of God, 85, 109, 111, 116,
119, 572, 601, 2055, 2336

Intimacy

between God and His creature, 239,
441, 921
marital, 2360, 2362
respect for and defense of personal,
2492, 2521

Invocation

to Christ, 2665, 2667-68
to God, 431, 1105, 2154, 2807

to the Holy Spirit, 1333
to occult powers, 2117
to the Trinity, 1278

Irreligion

condemnation of, 2110, 2118
sins of, 2119-20, 2139

Israel

announcing to Israel the birth of Jesus, 437, 522, 719
the chosen people, 60, 762
the Church prefigured and prepared
for in the people of, 759-62, 1093
the Church's relationship to the Jewish people, 839
expectation and hope of, 529, 673-74
and faith in God, 212, 587-591, 594
God saves Israel from sin, 431
God's covenant with, 1611-12
God's Law and the people of the Jews, 708-10, 1965
God's love for, 218-19
God's people, 62-64, 762
hope of, 64, 436, 453
Jesus and, 539, 574-94
Jesus, the Messiah of, 438, 528, 535
Jewish liturgy and Christian liturgy, 1096
Jews not responsible collectively for the death of Jesus, 597-99
and observance of the sabbath, 348, 2170-71
participation of Jesus in the worship and Law of, 527, 531, 578
Passover in, 1363
people of the "elder brethren," 63
people of Israel chosen by God, 781, 1539
prayer of the Jews for salvation, 2591-97
priestly people, 63
relationship between the Jews and Jesus, 581
revelation of God to the Jews, 201, 228, 287-88, 2085
revelation of the name of God to the Jews, 203-04, 209, 214
rite of expiation of sins in, 433
sin in the history of, 401
Son of God, 238, 441

Jealousy

of God, 399, 584

in marriage, 1606
as a work of the flesh, 1852

Jesus. *See* Christ

Joseph

Annunciation of the angel to, 497, 1846
feast day of Saint Joseph, 2177
Jesus' submission to, 532
patron of a happy death, 1014
role and calling of, 437

Joy

as the fruit of the Spirit, 736, 1832
of heaven, 1029-30
impediments to, 2094
of the poor, 2546
sources of, 30, 163, 301, 1804, 1829, 2015, 2362
Sunday as the day of, 1193

Judgment

anticipation of judgment in the sacrament of Penance, 1470
Christ's, 679
of the Church, 119, 553, 2032, 2246, 2420, 2423
of conscience, 1777-82, 1783, 1786-87, 1806, 1848, 2039
false, 1790-94, 2409, 2477
the final, eschatological, 677-78, 1023, 1038-41
about good and evil, 1865
Judgment Day, 681
limits of critical, 1861-2497
particular, 1021-22
rash, 2477-78

Just (righteous)

eternal life of the just after death, 769, 989, 1038
figures of Sacred Scripture (Abel, Noah, Daniel, Job), 58
Jesus and, 545, 588, 633
kingdom of righteous with Christ, 1042
quality of the prayer of, 2569, 2582

Justice

acting according to, 1697, 1754, 1778, 1787
actions incompatible with, 1916, 2297, 2325, 2356, 2413, 2476, 2485
among nations, 2437-42

“Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for justice,” 1716
 definition of, 1807
 distributive, 2236, 2411
 duties of, 1459, 1787, 2401, 2446-47, 2487
 effects of, 2304
 God’s, 271, 1040, 1861, 1953, 1987, 1991-92, 2017, 2543
 holiness and original, 375-76, 379, 400, 404
 obligation of lay people to conform all things to the norms of, 909
 persecution for the sake of righteousness, 1716
 political authorities and, 2237
 requirements of, 1459, 2494-95
 seeking, 1888, 2820
 social, 1928-42, 2425-26, 2832
 virtue of, 1805, 1807, 2479, 2848

Justification

conversion precedes, 1989
 definition and significance of, 1987, 1989, 1991-92
 effects of, 1266, 1990
 forgiveness and justice from on high as aspects of, 2018
 as the most excellent work of God’s love, 1994
 purpose for justifying men, 402, 617, 654, 1987, 1992
 ways to receive, 1446, 1996, 2001

Kerygma. *See* Message

Keys of the Kingdom, 551-53

Peter and, 553, 567, 881, 936, 1444
 the power of, 981-83
 sins, forgiveness, and the, 979, 981, 1444

Killing, 2258

abortion, 2270-75
 anger and the desire to kill, 2302
 euthanasia, 2276-79
 intentional homicide, 2268-69
 as legitimate defense, 2263-67
 prohibition of killing in Sacred Scripture, 2259-62
 suicide, 2280-83

Kingdom of God, 1720, 2819

Beatitudes and the Kingdom of heaven, 1716, 1726, 2546
 building up of, 395
 called to, 526, 543-44, 2603
 celibacy for the sake of the Kingdom of heaven, 1579, 1599, 1618-19
 Christ’s reign is yet to be fulfilled, 671
 the Church as the Reign of Christ already present in mystery, 763
 the Church as the seed and beginning of, 567, 669, 764, 768
 coming of the Kingdom of God and the life of Christians, 2046
 conditions for entering, 526, 543-44, 556, 577, 1215, 1427, 1470, 1716, 2544, 2556, 2826
 the eternal, 664
 exclusion from the Kingdom of God and its causes, 1852, 1861, 2450
 family and, 2232-33
 fulfillment of, 677, 1042, 1060
 growth and the Reign of God, 2820
 hope of, 1817
 “The keys of the Kingdom,” 551-53
 “The Kingdom of God is at hand,” 541-42, 1503, 2612
 the Law and, 1963
 prayer and, 2632, 2646, 2660
 proclaiming, 543-46, 768
 seek first the, 305, 1942, 2632
 signs manifesting the coming of, 560
 signs of, 547-50, 670, 1505
 “Thy kingdom come,” 2804, 2816-21, 2859
 the Transfiguration of Christ as a foretaste of, 554
 triumph of Christ’s kingdom, 680
 way to spread, 853, 863
 welcoming, 764
 as the work of the Holy Spirit, 709

Kingdom of Satan, 550. *See also* Demon

Kingship (a royal people), 786, 2105

Knowledge

and awareness of sin, 708, 1859
 of created and uncreated reality, 2500
 of creation as God’s gift, 216, 283, 287
 of the faith and of the catechism, 23, 186
 of good and evil, 396, 1734

man's knowledge of Christ, 428-29, 471-74, 1792, 2708, 2715
 man's knowledge of God, 31-38, 40, 50, 158, 261, 286, 356, 2197, 2614
 of the truth, 74, 94, 851, 2822 (*see also* preface to the *Catechism of the Catholic Church*)

Koinonia, 948

Kyrie eleison, 2613

Kyrios, 209, 446

Laity

apostolate of, 864, 900, 2442
 lay people presiding at blessings, 1669
 and Liturgy of the Hours, 1174-75
 participation of the laity
 in Christ's kingly office, 908-13, 943
 in Christ's priestly office, 901-03, 941
 in Christ's prophetic office, 785, 904-07, 942
 significance of the word, 897
 vocation of lay people, 898-900, 2442

Lamb

Abraham and the Lamb for the burnt offering, 2572
 apocalypse and the, 1137, 2159
 Christ the, 523, 536, 602, 608, 613, 719, 1364
 the Church, the spouse of the, 757, 796
 the wedding feast of the, 1329, 1602, 1612, 1642, 2618
 witnesses and the glory of the, 2642

Language

of creation, 2500
 duplicity in speech, 2338, 2480
 of faith, 170-71, 185
 human freedom in relation to God, 40-43
 of prayer, 2663
 of signs and symbols in human life, 1146
 words of God expressed in human, 101

Last Supper

bread, wine, and the Last Supper, 1412
 breaking of bread and the Lord's Supper, 1329
 cup of the New Covenant and, 612

ecclesial communities derived from the Reformation and, 1400
 Eucharist and, 1337, 1366
 institution of the Eucharistic Sacrifice and, 1323
 offertory and, 1350
 passover in the Kingdom of God and, 1166, 1403, 2816
 significance of the Lord's Supper, 1329

Law

definition of, 1952
 different expressions of (eternal, natural, revealed, etc.), 1952
 economy of law and grace liberates the heart, 2541
 fulfillment of, 2196
 human law derived from eternal law, 1904
 of the marketplace, 2425
 and not arbitrary will is sovereign in a community of, 1904

law in the Old Testament

chief commandments of, 2055
 curse of, 580
 Decalogue as the Law of God, 2058
 forgetting of law and its consequences, 710
 gift of, 238, 700, 2060
 of God as truth, 2465
 "Golden Rule" as a summary of, 1970
 Jesus and, 527, 576-82, 592, 2053, 2382
 in the Kingdom and in exile, 709
 purpose of, 62, 708
 sin as transgression of, 401
 value and significance of, 1961-64

moral law, 1950-74

crimes against life and, 2269, 2271, 2282
 freedom and, 1740, 2526
 fullness and unity of law in Christ, 1953
 ignorance of, 1860
 observance of God's, 2222
 polygamy and, 2387
 significance of, 1950
 sin as an act contrary to, 1849, 1855, 1859
 uses contrary to, 2291, 2295-97, 2357, 2409, 2455

- validity of moral law during war, 2312
- natural law, 1954-60
 acts contrary to, 2235, 2242
 application of the moral law in different cultures, 1957
 Decalogue and, 2070-71, 2079
 divorce and, 2384
 as the foundation and basis of the other laws, 1959
 immutability of, 1958
 Magisterium of the Church and, 2036
 political regimes and, 1901
 revealed law and, 1960
 significance of, 1954-55
 universality of, 1956
- New Law of the Gospel, 1965-71
 definition of, 1965-66
 as an expression of the divine law, natural and revealed, 1965
 as fulfillment of the Old Law, 1967-68
 and the Holy Spirit, 1966
 Jesus as the norm of, 459
 as a law of love, grace, and freedom, 1972
See also Covenant, New
- Lawlessness**
 mystery of, 385
- Laying on of hands**
 in Confirmation, 1288
 in Holy Orders, 1538, 1556, 1558, 1573
 Jesus heals by, 699, 1504
 as a sign of the Covenant, 1150
 significance of, 699
- Leader(s)**
 bishops and pastors as, 939, 1140, 1575, 2033, 2594
 Christ leads, 551, 1547
 conscience and prudence as, 1778, 1806
 Magisterium of the Church that leads, 93
 spiritual direction, 2690
 state as leader for economic activity, 2431
 Supreme Pontiff as, 816, 895, 899
- Lectern, 1184**
- Lectio divina**
 liturgy and, 1177
 meditation and, 2708
- Lectionary, 1154**
- Lent, 540, 1095, 1438**
- Liberation**
 economic and social, 2124
 of Israel, 1363, 2170
 prayer for liberation from evil, 2750, 2850-54
 and salvation, 1741
 from sin, 1741, 1964
 wrought by Baptism, 1221, 1237
- Life**
 changing life by conversion, 1431
 of Christ (*see* Christ)
 Christ as the link between death and, 625
 of the Church (*see* Church)
 compared to death, 1007, 1012
 death as the end of earthly, 1013
 dignity of the life of the human body, 364
 of God (*see* God)
 God alone is the Lord of, 2258
 "I am the resurrection and the life," 994
 illness and suffering affect human, 1500
 Jesus, the "author of life," 635
 laying down one's soul for one's friends, 609
 man's life in the earthly paradise, 376
 man's life as a struggle against evil, 386, 409, 1707
 ministry of life as the fundamental duty of marriage and the family, 1653
 sacred nature of human, 2258, 2319
 water as the source of life and fruitfulness, 1218
 Word of God and His breath at the origin of all, 703
- Christian life
 angels as a help to, 336
 catechumenate as formation in life, 1248
 and communion with the divine persons, 259

- Eucharist, "source and summit of the whole Christian life," 1324, 1391-92
- family as the first school of, 1657
- Most Holy Trinity as central mystery of, 234
- and participation in Christ's death and Resurrection, 1002
- popular piety enriches, 1679
- prayer, an essential element of, 2701, 2745, 2764 (*see also* Prayer)
- precepts of Christian life in the Sermon on the Mount, 1966
- sacraments as foundation and help for, 1210, 1212-13
- Sacred Scripture as nourishment and rule of, 141
- and the way of perfection, 2015
- conjugal life
- and Christ's presence in it, 1642
 - established by the Creator and provided with His laws, 1660
 - and fruitfulness, 1654, 1664
 - See also* Marriage
- consecrated life
- the Church's recognition of, 915
 - consecration and mission, 931-33
 - definition of, 916
 - different forms of, 917-19
 - eremitic life, 920-21
 - evangelical counsels and profession, 914-16, 944
 - religious life, 925-27
 - secular institutes, 928-29
 - significance of consecrated life in the Church, 932
 - societies of apostolic life, 930
 - virgins and widows, 922-24, 1537, 1672
- eternal life
- Baptism, the "seal of eternal life," 1274
 - of the blessed as full possession of the fruits of the Redemption, 1026
 - Christ, the Lord of, 679
 - God wants to give man, 55
 - God will be "all in all" in, 1050, 1060
 - grave sin as an impediment to attaining, 1472
 - "He who eats my flesh... has eternal life," 1406, 1524
 - "I believe in," 1020
 - only God has "the words of eternal life," 1336
 - pledge of eternal life in the sacraments, 1130
 - resurrection of the dead and, 989-90, 994, 997-98, 1016
 - as the reward of the righteous, 1038, 2002
 - vocation to eternal life as God's gratuitous gift, 1998
 - "What good deed must I do, to have eternal life?" 2052, 2075
- human life
- peace and respect for, 2304
 - purpose of human life to know God and to love and serve Him, 1, 68
 - respect for, 2559-83
 - and legitimate defense, 2263-67, 2321
 - from the moment of conception, 2270-75, 2322
 - and the punishment of death, 2266-67
 - right to, 2264, 2273
- moral life
- and the Church's Magisterium, 2032-40, 2049-51
 - as a condition for building up the Church and the Kingdom, 2045-46
 - definition of, 2047
 - and the dignity of the person, 1706
 - faith as the source of our, 2087
 - gives spiritual freedom, 1828
 - impediments to, 1740
 - natural law governs, 1955
 - passions and, 1767-70
 - as a primary condition for proclaiming the Gospel, 2044
 - is to reach its fulfillment in eternal life, 1715
 - as spiritual worship, 2031, 2047
 - virtues and gifts of the Holy Spirit as a help to, 1804, 1808, 1830
- new life as divine life
- Baptism as the source of, 1254, 1279
 - catechesis of, 1697

- communion with divine life as the purpose of creation, 760
 divine life offered to men in the sacraments, 694, 1131
 fruit in new life in Christ according to the Spirit, 740
 God wants to communicate His divine life to men, 52, 541
 grace as a sharing in God's life, 375, 1997
 liturgy as source of, 1071-72
 made possible by the coming of the Holy Spirit, 735
 merited for us by Christ, 1708
 opened in Christ's Resurrection, 654
 participation in the divine life arises not of the will of the flesh but of God, 505
 received from the Church in Baptism, 168, 628, 683
 and sin, 1420
See also Grace
- snares of human life
 abortion, 2271, 2322
 euthanasia, 2276-79
 infanticide, 2271
 intentional homicide, 2268-69
 procedures carried out on the embryo, 2275
 suicide, 2280-83
- social life
 charity in, 1889
 Christian revelation and, 2419
 common good and, 1906, 1911, 1924
 family and, 2207, 2210
 God's mode of governance must be imitated in, 1884
 of man is necessary, 1879, 1891
 must be organized, 2442
 participation in, 1882, 1897-1917
 and protection of private life, 1907
- spiritual life, 1699 (*see also* Spiritual life; Spirituality)
- transmission of life
 as cooperation with the work of the Creator, 372, 2367, 2398
 as the end of conjugal love, 2363, 2366
 ordained by God, 372
 regulation of births, 2368, 2370
- Lifting up**
 of Jesus on the cross, 662
 the mind toward God, 2098, 2559
- Light**
 Baptism as, 1216
 "Children of light," 736, 1216, 1695
 Christ as, 280, 529, 748, 1202, 2466, 2665, 2715
 and darkness, 285, 1707
 Decalogue as, 1962
 of faith, 26, 89, 286, 298, 2730
 God as, 157, 214, 234, 242, 257
 of reason, 37, 47, 156-57, 1955
 as symbol, 697, 1027, 1147, 1189
 Word of God as, 141, 1785
 of the world, 1243, 2105, 2466
- Likeness to God**
 Baptism, the sacrament that confers conformity to the image of God, 1682
 creatures bear a resemblance to God, 41
 man's resemblance to God, 225, 705, 1604, 1701-09, 2319, 2331, 2784
 union of the Divine Persons and the fraternity of men, 1878
 ways to restore the divine likeness, 734, 2572
- Limbo**, 1261. *See also* Baptism; Funerals
- Limits, therapeutic**, 2278
- Listening**
 God hears man's cry, 2657
 God the Father always hears Jesus, 2604
 to Jesus teaching us to pray, 2598
 to the Word of God, 709, 900, 1651, 2578, 2584, 2656, 2716, 2724, 2835
- Litanies**, 1154, 1177
- Liturgical music**, 1156-58
- Liturgy**
 angels in, 335
 the Church as the proper place for liturgical prayer, 2691, 2695
 earthly, 1088-89
 Easter, 1217

- Eastern liturgy and their features, 948, 1182, 1240, 1623
 heavenly, 1090, 1137-39, 1326
 Jewish liturgy and Christian liturgy, 1096
 Liturgy of the Word, 1103, 1154, 1346, 1349, 2183
 Mary in, 721
 participation in the liturgy of the Church, 1273, 1389
 popular devotions and, 1674-75
 purpose of, 1068
 significance of the word, 1069-70
 divine persons in the liturgy
 Christ as the center and Priest of, 662, 1070, 1088
 Christ in, 1084-90, 1097, 1136, 2655
 God the Father as the source and goal of, 1077-83
 the Holy Spirit in, 688, 1091-1109
 as work of the Trinity, 1076-1109
- interpretation of the liturgy
 as an action of the Church, 1071-72
 as a constitutive element of tradition, 1124
 corresponding to different cultures, 1204-06
 makes present the saving events, 1104
 as the privileged place for catechesis, 1074
 as a response of faith, 1083
 as the summit toward which the activity of the Church is directed and as the font from which her power flows, 1074
- liturgical celebration
 of the Anointing of the Sick, 1517-19, 1531
 of Baptism, 1234-45, 1278
 celebrating the heavenly, 1137-39
 community and group, 1140-41, 1144
 head and members, 1142-43
 sacramental, 1140-44
 of Confirmation, 1297-1301, 1321
 elements of
 holy images, 1159-62
 signs and symbols, 1145-52
 song and music, 1156-58
 words and actions, 1153-55
 of the Eucharist, 1330, 1345-55, 1363
 of funerals, 1684-90
 of Holy Orders, 1572-74, 1597
 liturgical traditions and catholicity of the Church, 1200-03
 of matrimony, 1621-24, 1631, 1663
 ministries and, 1142-44
 modification of the sacramental rite, 1125
 Paschal mystery of Christ in, 1067-68
 of Penance, 1480-84
- liturgical season, 1163-78
 liturgical year, 1168
 description of, 1168-71
 explanation of the Paschal mystery, 1171
 interpretation of the seasons in liturgical order, 1095
 memorial of the saints, 1173
 memorial of the Virgin Mary, 1172, 1370
 Paschal mystery as foundation for interpreting the liturgical year, 1168-69
 prayer and, 2698
 season of penance, 1438
 Sunday, the foundation and kernel of, 1193
 the Lord's Day, 1166-67
 importance of celebration of the Sunday Eucharist, 2177-79
 other feast days to be observed, 2177
 Sunday, 1166-67
- Liturgy of the Hours, 1174-78**
 effects of, 1437
 make-up of, 1176-77
 origin of the, 1096
 participating in, 1175
 places for celebrating, 2691
 prayers of all the People of God, 1173
 purposes of, 1174
 significance of, 1174, 1178
- Living**
 God, 205, 2112, 2575
- Lord, 446-51. *See also* Christ; God**
- Lordship**
 God's, 304
 of Jesus, 449-50

"kingship" as, 2816
man's, 2293, 2415

Love. *See also* Charity

Christ's love

charity, the new commandment,
1823
healings, signs of love, 1503
the heart of Christ, measure of His
love for us, 478, 2669
the life of Jesus reveals the mystery
of the Father's love, 516, 701
the Passion
Christ died out of love for us,
1825
Christ's sacrifice for the
forgiveness of sins, 545
love extended to all, 605, 616
prayer, adherence to the will of the
love of the Father, 2600

the Church's love

for the poor, 2444, 2448
for those who are separated, 818
See also Church

God as revealed love

Father, Son, and Holy Spirit in the
name of love, 221, 257, 850
"God is love," 214, 221, 231, 733
heaven, communion of love, 1024
men to be judged according to
love, 1022

God's love

as the cause for creation, 27, 293,
295
creation as the first witness to, 315
disposes creatures to their final
purpose, 321
establishes and preserves the
world, 421
as foundation of new life, 735
as fruit of the Holy Spirit, 736,
1832, 2658
God does not forsake His
creatures, 2577
His first gift, 733
for Israel, 219-20
"jealous" for us, 2737
male and female made in the
image of, 2331
man partakes in the love of the
Trinity, 850

ordains all for the salvation of man,
313
as a source of prayer, 2658
See also God

love of God

the Christian dies to be with God,
1011
embracing celibacy for the, 1599
faith as believing in God's love,
278, 1064, 2087, 2614
keeping the commandments and
abiding in love, 1824
liturgy, a response of faith and,
1083
loving God as Lord, 2086
prayer, a communion of love in the
Holy Spirit, 2615, 2712
prayer draws everything in the
love by which we are loved in
Christ, 2658
prayer and love, 2709, 2792
prayer without ceasing and fervor
coming from love, 2742
praying about the Kingdom and
cooperating with God's saving
love, 2633, 2738
"You shall love the Lord your God
with all your heart," 2055,
2063, 2083, 2093

love of neighbor

of enemies, 2608, 2844
the family at Nazareth, an example
of, 533
as forgiving one's brother from the
depths of the heart, 2843
inseparable from the love of God,
1878
love for the poor is not compatible
with love of riches, 2445
"Love one another as I have loved
you," 459, 1337, 1823
"Love thy neighbor," 1844, 2055,
2196
loving as Christ loved the poor and
his enemies, 1825, 2443
loving God and neighbor as a
summary of the Decalogue,
1822, 2055, 2067, 2069
as praying to the common Father
for all men, 2793
who has turned toward error
regarding the faith, 2104

man's love
 conjugal love
 as the image of God's love, 1604
 indissoluble and faithful by its
 very nature, 1646
 in the institution of marriage,
 1603
 ordered to procreation and
 unity, 1652, 2363, 2366, 2369
 of country, 2239
 of family, a natural society of love,
 2207
 of the good, 1765-66
 order animated by love to the
 common good, 1912
 of truth, 2105, 2185, 2466, 2518
 See also Man

preferential love, 2729, 2732

Lust

as a capital sin, 1866
 cause of concupiscence, 1607, 2259
 concupiscence and the goods of others,
 2534, 2536
 mastery over covetousness, 377, 2552
 meaning of, 2351
 reasons for overcoming lust, 2541
 See also Concupiscence; Desire

Lying

condemnation of, 2485
 definition and significance of, 2482
 devil as the father of the lie, 392, 2482
 gravity of a lie, 2484, 2486
 as an offense against the truth, 2483
 tempter's lie as the beginning of sin,
 215
 ways to discern the truth and the lie,
 1954, 2847

Magic, 2115-17

Magisterium

authority and continuous succession
 of, 77, 88
 of the Church and its pastors, 85-87,
 888-92
 connection between sacred Tradition,
 Sacred Scripture, and, 95
 infallibility of, 2035
 mission and office of, 890
 moral life and, 2032, 2036

ordinary and universal Magisterium
 of the Supreme Pontiff and the
 bishops, 2034
 of the pastors of the Church, 2033

Man

as the author, center, and goal of
 economic and social life, 2459
 dependent on the Creator, 396
 in the earthly paradise, 374-79
 happy only in God, 1057
 a man and a woman, 369, 371-72, 383,
 400, 1605-06
 as a moral subject, 1749
 mystery of man becomes clear in the
 mystery of the Word, 359
 "new man," 1473, 2475
 not abandoned by God after the fall,
 410
 sin as an offense against human
 nature, 1849
 ultimate end of, 260, 356, 1024
 consequences from the sin of man,
 399-400
 all are implicated in Adam's sin,
 402-03
 commonality of destiny of the
 material world and of man,
 1046
 condition of weakness and
 insignificance, 208, 396, 1500,
 2448
 death entered the world, 1008
 destroyed harmony of creation, 400
 human nature wounded, 405
 invasion of sin into the world, 401
 man deprived of God's likeness,
 705
 man injured by the work of Satan,
 395
 man subject to error and inclined
 to evil, 1714
 original sin and man's abuse of
 freedom, 396-401
 presence of sin already at our birth,
 403
 rupture of the original
 communion, 1607
 struggle between the spirit and the
 flesh, 2516
 dignity
 communion with God as the
 reason for man's, 27, 357, 1700

- of creatures cooperating with God, 306-08
 - equal dignity of a man and a woman, 2393
 - manifested in moral life, 1706
 - requires man to act out of conscience and free choice, 2339
 - right to exercise freedom as a requirement inseparable from, 1738
 - as the source of human rights, 1930
 - wounded by sin, 1487
- equality and diversity of men
 - all men have the same nature and the same origin and end, 1934
 - diversity of talent, 1936-37
 - human dignity as the foundation of equality, 1935, 1945
 - unjust inequalities, 1938
- in the image and likeness of God
 - before and after Christ's Redemption, 1701
 - created in God's image, 225, 356-61, 1702, 2713
 - restoration of likeness with God, 705, 2809
- man and humanity
 - mutual need of all men, 361, 1947-48
 - origin and common end of humanity, 842
 - unity of the human race, 360
- man and vocation
 - call to
 - enter the Kingdom, 543
 - eternal life, 1998
 - form the new people of God, 804, 831
 - God as the common call of all men, 1878
 - life in the Holy Spirit, 1699
 - love, 1604
 - marriage, 1603
 - union with Christ, 521, 542
 - divine call as the ultimate call, 1260
 - See also* Vocation
- man in creation
 - creatures' interdependence willed by God, 340
 - God creates everything for man, 358
 - hierarchy of creatures, 342
 - laws of creation must be respected by man, 346
 - man as the only creature worthy to receive a law from God, 1951
 - man's importance in creation, 343, 355
 - man's respect for creatures, 339
 - man's responsibility for the world, 373
 - original harmony, 374-79, 384
- man as a creature
 - created by God's love, 1, 315, 1604
 - created to know and love God and to serve Him, 358
 - endowed with intelligence and free will, 311, 396
 - endowed with reason, 1704
 - made of body and soul, 327, 355, 362-65, 383
 - "Male and female he created them," 1605, 2203, 2331, 2334
 - was created good, 374
- man's special features and his ways of acting
 - always fighting with evil, 409
 - comes to a knowledge of God by knowing nature, 32, 46
 - desires happiness, 1718
 - gifted with
 - freedom as a sign of the divine image, 1705, 1730
 - reason and will to seek and love what is true and good, 1704
 - a spiritual and immortal soul, 1703
 - led naturally toward the truth, 2467
 - listens to the voice of conscience, 1706, 1713
 - moved to do good, 1706-07
 - in need of divine help and salvation, 1949, 2090
 - in need of social life, 1879-80
 - perfections resonating something of the infinite perfection of God, 370
 - as a religious being, 28, 44-45
 - tending naturally toward the virtues, 1803-04
 - See also* Sexuality

relations between God and man
 communion with God in the Church, 773
 faith as adherence of the whole man to God, 176
 faith as man's free response, 160, 307
 God has first place in the profession of faith, 199
 inequality between God and man is without measure, 2007
 Jesus the one intercessor with God on behalf of all, 2634
 man rejecting God, 29, 398, 1739
 prayer as relationship between God and man, 2564
 submission of men to God, 143, 154, 341, 2712

rights of man
 to act on one's conscience and freely, 1782
 to choose a school, 2229
 to freedom of religion, 2106
 to a good reputation, 2479, 2507

seeks God
 always seeking God and His will, 2566, 2826
 difficulty of knowing God by the light of reason alone, 37
 distinctive inquiry of God, 285
 God calls man first, 2567
 God does not cease to call man, 30
 God speaks in human words, 101, 109
 men in the course of history
 seeking God in many ways, 28, 31, 34, 285
 by reason, 36, 50
 in revelation, 35, 50, 52
 ways of seeking God, 31, 34

sexuality (*see* Marriage; Sexuality)

Manifestation

of the coming of God's kingdom, 570
 of God and His goodness, power, and beauty, 294, 707, 2519
 of the Holy Spirit, 697, 951
 of Jesus Christ, 486, 528, 535, 639, 660, 1224

Manna, 1094, 1334

Many, 605. *See also* Redemption

Maranatha, 451

Marriage (Matrimony)

bond is perpetual and exclusive, 1638
 conjugal fidelity, 1646, 1648-49, 2364
 consummation of, 1640
 divorce of separated persons about to remarry civilly, 1650
 effects of, 1638-42
 freedom to contract, 1625, 1628-29
 in God's plan, 1601
 goods and requirements of conjugal love, 1643
 greatness of, 1603
 matrimonial chastity, 2349
 mixed marriages and disparity of cult, 1633-37
 nullity of, 1629
 in the order of creation, 1603-05
 in the preaching of the apostle Paul, 1616
 in the preaching of Jesus, 1612-15
 renouncing, 1618
 in Sacred Scripture, 1602
 as a sign of the covenant of Christ and the Church, 1617
 under the pedagogy of the Law, 1609-11
 under the regime of sin, 1606-08
 sexuality in marriage and its significance, 2360-62 (*see also* Sexuality)
See also Divorce; Sacrament(s)

fecundity, 2366-72, 2373-79
 and adoption of children, 2379
 children as the gift of, 2378
 as cooperation with the love of God, the Creator, 2367
 openness to, 1652-54
 periodic continence and the regulation of birth, 2370
 and procreation to be regulated, 2368
 sterility
 as a great suffering, 2374
 and medical techniques, 2375-77
 and significance of conjugal life, 1654

purposes of marriage
 cooperation with the Creator's work, 372

- directed toward the salvation of others, 1534
 good of the spouses, 1660
 as man's vocation, 372, 1604-05
 procreation and education of offspring, 1652-53, 2366
 transmission of life, 372, 2363
- indissolubility of marriage, 1644-45
 fidelity of conjugal love, 1646-48
 the marriage bond, 1639-40
 marriage in the words of Jesus, 1614-15
 matrimonial consent, 1625
 as an essential element, 1626
 as the foundation of the indissolubility of marriage, 1601, 1627, 2367
 nullity of marriage, 1629
 as a requirement of conjugal love, 1644
 significance and nature of matrimonial consent, 1627-28
 transmission of faith in the domestic Church, 1656
 unity and marriage in the Old Law, 1610-11
- as a sacrament, 1601-58
 celebration of, 1621-24, 1627
 as consecration, 1535
 ecclesiastical form of celebrating, 1630-31
 grace of the sacrament of, 1641-42
 main effects of, 1638-40, 2365
 mixed marriage and disparity of cult, 1633-37
 preparation for, 1632
 raised to the dignity of a sacrament, 1601
- offenses against the dignity of, 2380-91
 adultery, 2380-81
 divorce, 2382-86
 free union and concubinage, 2390
 incest, 2388
 polygamy, 1645, 2387
 sexual relations contracted before marriage, 2391
- Marriages, trial, 2391**
- Married couple**
- fidelity and, 2364
 harmony of the married couple and physical complementarity, 2333
 human sterility and, 2374, 2377
 marriage and, 1603, 1624, 1636, 1642, 2363
- Martyrs**
- acts of, 2474
 behavior of, 2113
 significance of martyrdom, 2473
 veneration of, 957, 1173
- Mary**
- Christ's Mother by the power of the Holy Spirit, 437, 456, 484-86, 723-26
- the Church and
 active example and type of the Church, 967
 Church reaches towards perfection in, 829
 place in the mystery of the Church, 773, 963-72
 spiritual motherhood, 501
- Mary in the economy of salvation
 Annunciation, 484, 490
 assent, 148, 490, 494
 Assumption, 966
 conception by the Holy Spirit, 437, 456, 484-86, 495, 723
 the Immaculate Conception, 490-93
 mediatrix of grace, 969
 predestination of, 488-89, 508
 preserved from sin, 411
 virginity, 496-98, 502-07
 visitation to Elizabeth as God's visitation to His people, 717
 works of the Holy Spirit, 721-26
- Mary as exemplar
 of holiness, 2030
 of hope, 64
 of obedience of faith, 144, 148-49, 494
 of prayer in the "Fiat" and "Magnificat," 2617, 2619
 of union with the Son, 964
 and witness of faith, 165, 273
- titles of Mary
 Advocate, Help, Benefactress, Mediatrix, 969
 Assumed into heaven, 966
 Eschatological icon of the Church, 967, 972

Ever Virgin, 499-501
 Full of grace, 722, 2676
 Handmaid of the Lord, 510
 "Hodigitria" or "She shows the way," 2674
 Immaculate, 491-92
 Mother of Christ, 411
 Mother of the Church, 963-70
 Mother of God, 466, 495, 509
 Mother of the living, 494, 511
 The New Eve, 411
 "Panagia" or All Holy, 493
 Seat of Wisdom, 721
 veneration of Mary
 faith concerning the veneration
 of Mary based on faith
 concerning Christ, 487
 liturgical feasts of, 2043, 2177
 in the liturgical year, 1172, 1370
 not adoration, 971
 prayer to, 2675-79
 respect for the name of, 2146
Mass. *See* Eucharist
Mass media
 correct use of, 2496
 laws against misuse of, 2498
 misuse of, 2523
Masturbation, 2352
Materialism, 285, 2124
Matrimony. *See* Marriage
Maturity (in the Christian faith),
 1248, 1308
Mediator
 Mary mediatrix, 969
See also Christ
Meditation, 2705-08
 fruits of, 2706, 2708
 goals of, 2723
 and growth in understanding the faith,
 94-95
 methods of, 2707
 as one of the three major expressions
 of prayer, 2699
 significance of, 2705
 times suitable for, 2186

Meek, 716, 1716. *See also* Gentleness

Meeting

between God and men, 1153, 2299,
 2560, 2563, 2567, 2591, 2626, 2710
 with Jesus, 529, 995, 1021
 liturgy as meeting between Christ and
 the Church, 1097

Memorial

the Eucharist as memorial of Jesus'
 death and Resurrection, 611, 1167,
 1330, 1358, 1362-72, 1382
 Jesus institutes the memorial of His
 free offering, 610, 1323, 1337
 liturgy as memorial of the mystery of
 salvation, 1099
 of the saving events of the Old
 Covenant, 1093, 2170

Mentality

Christian, 2105
 and the diversity of confession in
 marriage, 1634
 of this world, 2727

Mercy

acceptance of God's, 1847, 2840
 Christ wills, 2100
 the Church bestows God's mercy to
 man, 2040
 the Church implores God's, 1037
 as the fruit of charity, 1829
 God's, 210-11, 270
 Jesus shows the Father's, 545, 589,
 1439, 1846
 justification as the highest sign of
 God's, 1994
 Mary, "Mother of mercy," 2677
 significance and kinds of works of,
 2447
 sinners refusing God's, 1864, 2091
 works of mercy are necessary, 1473

Merit, 2006-11

Christ as the source of our, 1476, 2011
 definition and significance of, 2006
 grace and, 1708, 2008-09, 2011, 2025-27
 man as a participator in the merit of
 Christ, 2008-09
 no merit on the part of man before
 God, 2007
 of the saints, 956, 1476

Message

the Church's, 2126
 family as the place for the first
 proclamation of faith, 1666
 the "Good News" of the Gospel and
 the "Our Father," 2763
 Gospel message and catechesis, 6
 Gospel message in the image of icons,
 1160
 of the Kingdom and the call to
 conversion, 1427, 1989
 single message of salvation
 throughout the world, 174
 spreading the message of salvation,
 900, 2044
See also Evangelization

Messiah

announcement of the messiah after the
 fall of man, 410
 the descent of the Holy Spirit on Jesus
 in Baptism, 1286
 expectation of Christians for the return
 of, 840
 expectation of the coming of the
 messiah in Israel, 702, 711-16
 glory of Jesus as the inauguration of
 the kingdom of, 664
 Jesus Christ, the, 436-40, 528-29, 535,
 540, 547
 significance of the word, 436, 695
See also Christ

Messianism

millenarianism, 676
 pseudo-messianism, 675

Minister(s)

apostles as "God's ministers," 859
 choosing ordained, 1579
 of Christ and of the Church, 1553
 exercise of service by ordained, 1592
 ordained minister as "icon" of Christ
 the Priest, 1142
 ordained minister as responsible for
 formation in prayer, 2686
 personal calling of, 878
 purposes of the activity of ministering,
 874
 as "servants of Christ," 876
 support of the Church's, 2122
 unworthiness of the ordained ministers
 and the action of Christ, 1584
See also individual sacraments, ministers of

Ministry

apostolic, 553, 983, 1536
 catechetical ministry, preaching, and
 the Word, 9, 24, 132, 903
 of the Church, 874-79
 diversity of, 873, 910
 exercise of, 2039
 ordained, 1120, 1142 (*see also*
 Priesthood)
 particular, 1143
 public ministry of Jesus, 583
 of Reconciliation, 981, 1442, 1461-62
 of serving and interpreting the Word,
 119

Miracle(s)

of Christ, and their significance as
 signs, 548-49, 1335
 of Christ, as a sign of His divinity, 515
 of Christ's disciples, 434
 gift of working, 2003
 significance of Christ's, 156, 547, 1335

Mission(s)

of the apostles, 2, 551, 858-60, 1122,
 1223
 of the bishops, 2068
 Christ's, 430, 436, 438, 440, 534, 536,
 606, 608
 of the Church, 6, 730, 738, 768, 782,
 811, 831, 849-56, 873
 of consecrated persons, 931-33
 of deacons, 1570
 of the Holy Spirit, 244, 485, 716, 1108
 joint missions of the Son and the Holy
 Spirit, 689-90, 702, 727, 737, 743,
 2655
 of the laity, 897-913
 of the Magisterium, 890
 to all nations, 1122, 1533, 1565, 2044,
 2419
 of parents, 2226
 of Peter, 552
 of spouses, 2367
 of the Virgin Mary, 489, 969

Missionary

endeavor, 854
 mandate, 849-50
 sources of the missionary impetus,
 828, 851

Model of life for the faithful

Abraham, 144, 1819
 bishops, 893
 Christ, 459, 520, 896, 1618, 2348, 2620, 2740
 God, 813, 2172
 saints, 828
 Virgin Mary, 273, 967, 2030

Modesty

of the body, 2523
 definition of, 2521-22
 purity requires, 2521, 2533
 as a sign of human dignity, 2524

Money

"He who loves money never has enough money," 2536
 idolatry and the divinizing of, 2113, 2172, 2424
 prohibition of loans at interest, 2449
 simony, 2121

Moral. *See* Law: moral

Moral permissiveness, 2526

Moral rule(s)

Christ as the moral rule of conduct, 2074
 "Golden Rule," 1789, 1970, 2510
 moral law as the rule of our activity, 1951
 natural law as a rule, 1957, 1959
 Sacred Scriptures as the source of all, 75, 141
See also Law; Norm

Morality

the Church and, 2420
 circumstances, intention, and morality of actions, 1756
 judging the morality of human acts, 1756, 1768
 love for oneself as a fundamental principle of, 2264
 moral conscience and dignity of the person, 1780, 1794
 must be respected and safeguarded, 2210, 2294, 2498
 of passions, 1762-70
 sources of, 1750-54

Mortification, 2015

Murder (intentional killing)

forgiveness for the sin of, 1447
 only God is the Lord of life, 2258
 as a grave sin, 1447
 haters as murderers, 1033
 intentional euthanasia as, 2324
 intentional killing as a legitimate defense, 2263-65
 origin of, 2517
 seriousness and condemnation of
 intentional, 1756, 2261, 2268
 sin that cries to heaven, 1867
 unintentional killing, 2263, 2269

Muslims, 841

Myron. *See* Chrism

Mystagogy, 1075

Mystery

of Christ, 280, 512-60, 639, 654, 1067
 of the Church, 770-76
 of the Church's unity, 813-16
 of creation, 287, 295-301
 of the existence of evil, 309, 385, 395
 of faith, 2558
 of God, 42, 206, 234, 1028, 2779
 of man, 359
 of man's salvation, 122

Mystical

life, 2014
See also the Church: the Church as the Mystical Body of Christ

Mythology/myth, 285, 498

Name

Christian name at Baptism, 2156-59, 2165
 God's (*see* God)
 Jesus', 432

Nation(s)

common good and organization of, 1911
 common good of the nation as a goal, 2237, 2310
 divine economy toward, 56-57
 divine salvation embraces all, 64, 543

extermination of a people must be
condemned, 2313
holy, 782, 1268, 2810
justice and solidarity among, 1941,
2241, 2437-42
teach all, 849
undertakings that compromise peace
among, 2316-17

Nature

created nature
to be in harmony with, 1676
in God's plan, 310
laws of, 341
the origin of, 338

divine nature
God is one in, 200, 202, 253
of Jesus, 449, 465, 503
man is a partaker of the, 460, 1212,
1265, 1692, 1721, 1812, 1988,
1996
three Persons in one, 245
unity of, 252, 650

human nature
all men have one and the same
nature, 1934
Christ assumed a, 461
constitution of, 365
as the foundation of authority, 1898
of Jesus, 467-68, 470, 473, 503, 612
mortal, 1008
natural law and, 1955-56
requirements of, 1879, 1891
rights and duties pertaining to,
2104, 2106, 2273, 2467
sin and human nature inclined to
evil, 404-05, 407, 419, 978, 1250,
1426, 1707
societies corresponding to, 1882
ultimate disposition of, 412
vocation to marriage written in the
very nature of man and
woman, 1603
wounds of, 1849

Necessity

of Baptism, 1256-61
of the Church, 846
of faith, 161
of faithful to provide for the material
needs of the Church, 2043
help must be given to those in need,
1351, 1883, 2440, 2444, 2447, 2829

of prayer, 2638, 2744

Needy

charity towards, 1586, 1932, 2449
and help to be given to, 1351, 1883,
2218, 2315, 2833
See also the Poor

Neighbor

becoming neighbor to others, 1825,
1932
commandments and love of, 1962,
2052, 2067, 2401, 2464
to consider one's neighbor as another
self, 1931
forms of penance and love of, 1434
justice toward one's, 1807, 1836
love of God and neighbor as
fulfillment of God's Law, 1706
love of neighbor as inseparable from
love for God, 1033, 1878
"Love your neighbor as yourself,"
2055, 2196
offenses and sins against love of, 1459,
1849, 2302-03, 2409, 2477, 2485,
2539
purity of heart is needed for accepting
a person as one's, 2519
reason for loving and respecting one's,
678, 2212
respect for and love of neighbor as a
demand of charity, 1789, 1822,
1844
respect for creation and love of, 2415
works of mercy toward one's, 2447

New birth

Baptism communicates the grace of,
683, 720, 1215, 1262
baptismal water as a sign of, 694
becoming the People of God through,
782
the Church as mother of our birth, 169
death as fulfillment of, 1682
effects of, 526, 1279
Jesus inaugurates, 505
the Lord's Prayer signifies new birth
into the divine life, 2769
mystery of, 525-26
necessity of, 1250
the Virgin Mary cooperates in the new
birth of Christian believers, 963

New life in the Spirit, 1698, 1708, 1715

living according to the Spirit, 1533, 2848

See also Spiritual life; Spirituality(ies)

Newness

of Christian death, 1010

of God's kingdom, 2832

of prayer, 2599, 2614-15

New Testament

books of, 120

Gospels as the heart of, 125-27

object of, 124, 684

origin of, 83, 105

unity of the Old and, 128-30

See also Sacred Scripture

Noah

God's covenant with Noah, 56, 58, 71

ark of, 845, 1094, 1219

Norm(s)

Christ as norm of the new Law, 459

conforming to moral, 1794

of family life, 2223

God as norm of all truth, 2151

moral norm constituted by God, 396

moral norms remain always valid, 1789, 1958

origin of norms of behavior, 1950, 1955, 1959

prudence as right reason in action, 1806

the Sermon on the Mount as the summary of moral, 1966

See also Law: moral law; Moral rule

Notoriety or "newspaper fame," 1723

Nourishment

Eucharist as, 141, 728, 1020, 1244, 1335, 1392, 1394, 1426, 1436, 2861

material, 2288, 2417, 2447, 2805, 2830, 2861

Sacred Scripture as, 104, 131-32, 141, 2861

Oath-taking

according to the Church's tradition, 2154

false, 2150-51

Jesus' words: "Do not swear at all," 2153

perjury, 2152, 2476

refusal to take an oath for trivial matters, 2155

Obedience

of the baptized to their calling, 1269

Christ's, 411, 475, 532, 539, 612, 615, 908, 1009

to conscience, 1790

to constituted laws, 2240

duty of, 1900

as an evangelical counsel, 915, 2053

of faith, 143, 144-49, 1831, 2087, 2098, 2135, 2340, 2716, 2825

as filial respect, 2216-17, 2251

and freedom, 1733

of priests, 1567

and sin, 1850, 1862, 2515

of the Virgin Mary, 148, 494, 511

Obligation

arising from the commandments, 2072

of bringing remedies to institutions and living conditions, 1888

to confess one's sins, 1457

of consecrated persons, 931

to defend one's nation, 2310

discharge from obligations linked to ordination, 1583

of justice, 2412, 2439, 2446

of lay people participating in the apostolate, 900

of obedience of faith, 2086-87

to observe the evangelical counsels, 915

to preserve the unity and indissolubility of marriage, 2364

to provide for the material needs of the Church, 2043

respect for the created world and obligation to future generations, 2456

to respond to divine charity, 2093

to sanctify Sundays and holy days, 2187

of seeking the truth and adhering to it, 2467, 2497

to take part in the liturgy on Sundays and holy days, 1389, 2180-83

See also Duty(ies)

Offering

of the Church, 1368, 1553

of the Eucharist, 1362, 1414, 2643
 of Jesus, 529, 606-07, 610-11, 614, 616, 2824
 of oneself, 459, 2031, 2711
 of the Virgin Mary, 494, 2617, 2622

Offertory, 1333, 1350

Oil

consecration of, 1297
 significance and use of anointing with, 695, 1183, 1237, 1241, 1289, 1293-94
See also Anointing; Chrism; Sacrament(s)

Old age. *See* the Elderly

Old Testament

canon of the Scriptures and, 120
 catechesis reveals what is hidden under the letter of, 1094
 fulfillment of promises and, 122, 528, 652, 1067
 God the Father and the declared source of truth in the Old Testament, 684, 2465
 the Holy Spirit and, 702
 human illness and, 1502
 juridical measures in, 2449
 liturgy and, 1093, 1349
 messiah in the Old Testament foretold by the prophets, 1286
 mystery of the Church prefigured in, 753
 mystery of the Trinity and, 237
 prayer and, 2568, 2569, 2585, 2596, 2630
 relation between the Old and the New Testaments, 128, 129, 140
 sacred sign of life in, 2260
 symbolic images in, 2130
 theophanies of, 697
 title "Son of God" and, 441
 Trinity, its creative action and, 292
 value of, 121
 veneration of the Old Testament and its image, 61, 123, 138
See also Covenant, Old; Sacred Scripture

Omission

of caring for the sick, 2277
 as a sin, 1853

One. *See* Church: attributes of; God: titles and attributes of

Oppression, 1739, 2243, 2448

Orbit. *See* Creation; Nature

Order

of creation, 299, 341, 1608
 international, 1885
 political, 2246
 social or public, 1909, 1940, 2032, 2266-67, 2298, 2304, 2424

Organ transplants, 2296

Original sin

account of, 390
 disobedience as the origin of, 215, 397-98
 reason why God permitted, 412
 significance of the doctrine of, 389
 as the test of man's freedom, 396
 transmission of original sin to all men, 404
 as a truth of the faith, 388-89
 consequences of original sin
 difficulty in knowing God, 37
 harmony destroyed, 400
 invasion of evil, 401
 loss of the grace of original holiness, 399
 in man's history, 402-06, 1250, 1607, 1609, 1707, 2259, 2515
 whole world held in the power of the evil one, 409

Orthodox churches

the "Creed" and, 247
 unity of the Catholic Church and, 836

"Our Father," the prayer

at the center of the Scriptures, 2762-64
 as the Church's prayer, 2767-72
 as the Lord's Prayer, 2765-66

individual parts of "Our Father"

 "Father," 2779-85, 2798
 "Our Father," 2786-93, 2801
 "Who art in heaven," 2794-96, 2802
 "Hallowed be thy name," 2807-15, 2858

"Thy kingdom come," 2816-21, 2859
 "Thy will be done," 2822-27, 2860
 "Give us this day our daily bread," 2828-37, 2861
 "Forgive us our trespasses," 2838-45, 2862
 "Lead us not into temptation," 2846-49, 2863
 "But deliver us from evil," 2850-54, 2864

Pagans, 522, 528, 781

Pain

acceptance of, 1435, 1460
 accompanying conversion of the heart, 1431, 1490
 alleviating the sufferings of the dying, 2279
 in childbearing, 1607, 1609
 as a consequence of original sin, 1521
 euthanasia as imposing an end to, 2277
 human experience of, 164, 272, 385
 no sickness in the earthly paradise, 376
See Illness

Parable(s)

significance and purposes of, 546, 2607
 various parables
 of the Good Samaritan, 1465
 of the good shepherd, 1465
 of the importunate friend, 2613
 of the importunate widow, 2613
 of the just judge, 1465
 of the leaven, 2660, 2832
 of the Last Judgment, 1038
 of the lost sheep, 605
 of the merciful servant, 2843
 of the Pharisee and the tax collector, 2613, 2839
 of the poor man Lazarus, 633, 1021, 2463, 2831
 of the prodigal son, 1439, 1465
 of the seed, 543
 of the sower, 2707
 of the talents, 1880, 1937
 of the two ways, 1696
 of the weeds, 681, 827

Paraclete. *See* Holy Spirit

Paradise

first man in paradise, 374-79, 1023

in God's plan, 1721
 restoration of man to, 736
 significance of, 1027
See also Heaven

Parents

adultery and the duties of, 2381
 child is not something owed to parents but must be considered a gift to, 2378
 children as a sign of divine blessing, 1652, 2373
 commandment of love for one's, 2197, 2199, 2200
 cooperation and dialogue between parents and children, 2230
 duties of children toward their, 2214-20
 education of children in the faith, 1656, 2206, 2222, 2225-26
 family as a natural environment for the education of children, 2224
 fatherhood of God and human fatherhood, 239, 2214
 "Honor thy father and thy mother," 2196
 Jesus subject to His, 531, 583
 reprehensible techniques of artificial insemination, 2376
 respect for the vocation of children, 2232-33
 responsibility of parents in the education of their children, 1653, 2221, 2223
 right of parents to choose a school for their children, 2229
 rights and duties of, 1250, 2221-31
 sanctification of, 902
See also Children; Family

Parish, 2179, 2226

Parousia, 1001. *See also* Fullness

Participation

in Christ's prayer, 1073
 in Christ's sacrifice, 618, 1372
 in the death and resurrection of Christ, 1002, 1006
 in divine life, 375, 505, 541, 654, 759, 1212, 1726, 1997
 in the Eucharist, 1000, 1388, 2182
 of the faithful in liturgical celebrations, 1141, 1273

Jesus' participation in God's power and authority, 668
 of the laity
 in Christ's priestly office, 901-03, 1546, 1591
 in Christ's prophetic office, 904-07
 in Christ's royal office, 908-13
 ministerial participation in Christ's priesthood, 1554

Participation in social life, 1882, 1897-1917

Pasch. *See* Passover

Paschal banquet, 1323

Passion of Christ. *See* Christ

Passion(s)

consummation of human feelings, 1769
 definition, operation, and origin of, 1763-64
 diminishes imputability, 1860
 enslavement to one's, 1792
 love as a fundamental, 1765
 mastery of, 908, 1804, 1809, 2339, 2341
 morality of the, 1762-70
 prohibition of immoderate, 2536
 reason discerns the morality of, 1768
 in themselves passions must be judged as neither good nor evil, 1767

Passover (Pasch)

celebration of the Passover for
 Christians and for Jews, 1096
 the Christian's last, 1680-83
 consequences from Christ's, 1225, 1449
 consummation of the, 1096, 1164
 day for the celebration of Easter, 1170
 Eucharist as the memorial of Christ's, 1340, 1362-66
 events of Easter, 640
 final Passover of the Church, 677
 fulfillment of Christ's, 731
 fulfillment in the kingdom of God, 1403
 names for Easter, 1169
 significance of the Jewish, 1363
 union of the Christian faithful in Christ's, 793

Pastoral

care of the parish, 2179

common pastoral practice for mixed marriages, 1636
 discernment is needed to sustain and support popular piety, 1676
 duty of the Magisterium, 890
 office and concern of the bishops, 886, 896, 927, 1560
 purposes of pastoral mission, 857
 Word of God nourishes pastoral preaching, 132

Patience

bearing wrongs patiently as a work of spiritual mercy, 2447
 "Charity is patient," 1825
 in the family, 2219
 as a fruit of the Spirit, 736, 1832
 God's, 2822
 prayer and patience of faith, 2613

Patriarchs

of the Jewish people, 839
 as the roots of the Church, 755
 veneration of patriarchs in the Old Testament, 61

Peace, 2304

aids to, 1941, 2015, 2310
 defense of, 2302-2317
 earthly peace as the image of Christ, 2305
 education of the conscience and, 1784
 as the foundation of the common good, 1909
 as the fruit of charity, 1829
 as the fruit of the Spirit, 736, 1832
 as a gift from God, 1424, 1468
 the Lord calls us to, 2302
 peacemakers, 1716, 2442
 things that threaten, 1938, 2315, 2317

Penance

forms of penance in the Christian life, 1434-39
 interior, 1430-33
 purposes of, 2043
 works of penance for the dead, 1032

Penance and Reconciliation

age for confessing sins, 1457
 Anointing of the Sick and the forgiveness of sins, 1532
 and Baptism, 1425-26

- Baptism and the forgiveness of sins, 535, 977-78
- commandment to receive the sacrament of, 1457, 2042
- eschatological significance of the sacrament of, 1470
- the Eucharist and forgiveness of sins, 1393, 1395, 1436, 1846
- indulgence, 1471
- power to confer the sacrament of Penance and Reconciliation to non-Catholic Christians, 1401
- purposes of the sacrament of, 1421, 1468
- receiving absolution in the sacrament before receiving Eucharistic Communion, 1415
- receiving the sacrament before the celebration of Matrimony, 1622
- as a sacrament, 1210
- sacrament of Penance and Reconciliation
- in particularly grave cases, 1463
 - instituted by Christ, 1446
 - instituted for all men, 827, 1446
- sacramental seal of Confession, 1467, 2490
- sacrifice of Christ as the source of forgiveness of man's sins, 1851
- See also* Sacrament(s)
- absolution, 1480-84
- Byzantine liturgy and formulas of, 1481
 - communal celebration and individual, 1482
 - excommunication and, 1463
 - formulas of, 1449, 1481
 - general, 1483
 - grave sins and, 1415, 1457, 1497
 - over the dying Christian, 1020
 - power to forgive sins, 553, 976, 1441-42, 1444-45, 1461
- acts of the penitent, 1491
- confession, 1455-58
 - of grave sins necessary for obtaining reconciliation, 1493
 - individual confession and a communal celebration, 1482
 - necessity of confessing sins, 1448
 - personal confession the most expressive form of reconciliation, 1484
 - of sins and conversion, 1435
 - of venial sins, 1493, 1863
- contrition, 1451-54
- Holy Spirit gives the grace of, 1433
 - as necessary to obtain forgiveness, 982, 1259, 1861, 1864
 - no penance after death, 393
 - perfect and imperfect, 1492
 - and sacramental Confession, 1452
 - as sorrow of the soul, 1451
- examination of conscience, 1454, 1456
- satisfaction
- as an act of the penitent, 1491
 - forms of penance and their purposes, 1460
 - purposes of, 1494
 - through the penance imposed by the confessor, 1460
- effects of the sacrament
- anticipating the Last Judgment, 1470
 - brings about a "spiritual resurrection," 1468
 - gives pardon for offense committed against God, 1422
 - reconciling with God, 980, 1468
 - reconciling with the Church, 980, 1422, 1469
 - recovering grace, 1446, 1468
- forgiveness and Penance and Reconciliation
- the Church as a place of reconciliation, 755
 - God reconciles the world to Himself in Christ, 433
 - pardon as the fundamental condition of Reconciliation, 2844
 - reconciliation of all Christians in the unity of Christ's Church, 822
 - reconciliation with the Church, 1443-45
 - ways of reconciliation, 981, 1449, 1455
- See also* Forgiveness of sins

liturgical celebration or rite of the sacrament of Penance and Reconciliation
 actions of the penitent (*see* Penance and Reconciliation: acts of the penitent)
 actions of the priest, 1491
 changes in liturgical celebration of the sacrament of Penance over the centuries, 1447-48
 communal, 1482-83
 fundamental structure, 1448, 1480
 minister of, 1461-62, 1466

necessity of the sacrament
 for receiving the other sacraments, 1385
 for Reconciliation with God and with the Church, 1484
 for recovering the grace of justification, 1446
 for obtaining forgiveness of mortal sins, 1395

titles for the sacrament of Penance and Reconciliation
 sacrament of
 Confession, 1424, 1455-58
 conversion, 1423
 forgiveness, 1395, 1424, 1446
 pardon, 1422
 Penance, 1423
 Reconciliation, 1385, 1424, 1440
 remission, 1496

Pentecost

day of full revelation of the Trinity, 732
 day of Jesus' public manifestation, 767, 1076
 day of outpouring of the Holy Spirit, 696, 731, 1287, 2623

People of God, 781-86

belonging to, 836, 871
 the Church as, 781-86
 diversity of peoples and cultures in, 814
 faith of the, 93, 99
 gathering together of, 761-62, 776, 865
 Israel's election as, 762
 Jews, non-Christians and, 839
 ministries as a help to, 874
 of the Old Covenant and the new people of God, 840

peculiarities of, 782
 priestly, 784
 prophetic, 785
 royal, 786
 universality of, 831, 885

Perfection

charity as the "bond of perfection," 1827
 Christ as the way of, 1953
 of creation, 302, 310
 of creatures, 41, 330, 339
 as the fruit of the Holy Spirit, 1832
 God as the fullness of all, 41, 213, 370
 human virtues and, 1804
 journey of, 2015
 man and woman reflect God's, 370
 of Mary and the Church, 829
 movement of the will and heart in moral, 1770, 1775
 must be acquired by the faithful, 825, 1709, 2013, 2028
 must be found in seeking what is true and good, 1704

Perjury

consequences of, 2476
 gravity of, 1756, 2153, 2163
 meaning of, 2152

Persecution

of Christ, 530
 of the Church, 675, 769, 1816

Perseverance

in faith, 162
 final perseverance and retribution, 2016
 in prayer, 2728, 2742-43

Person(s)

and the common good, 1738, 1905, 1912-13
 communication through the media and, 2492, 2494
 constitution of, 362
 destined for eternal beatitude, 1703
 differences between, 1946
 as God's image, 1730
 identity of, 203, 2158
 integrity of, 2338-45
 is capable, 1704
 respect for, 1907, 1929-33, 2212, 2297-98, 2477, 2479, 2524

and scientific research, 2292-96
 and their goods, 2407-18
 rights and duties of, 1738, 2070, 2108,
 2270, 2273
 sexuality and, 2332, 2337
 and society, 1878-89, 1929
 state and, 2237
 as the temple of the Holy Spirit, 364
 transcendent nature of the human,
 1295, 2245
 work and, 2428
See also Man; Society

dignity of the person, 1700-1876
 artificial insemination and, 2377
 attempts to influence the genetic
 inheritance and, 2275
 euthanasia and, 2277, 2324
 experiments on the human
 creature and, 2295
 foundation of, 225, 357, 1700, 1730,
 1934, 2126
 implications of, 1780, 1930, 1938,
 1944, 2339, 2467
 pornography, prostitution,
 violation, and, 2354-56
 and religious freedom, 1738, 1747,
 2106
 respect for, 1935, 2158, 2235, 2267,
 2297, 2304
 sin and, 1487, 2261, 2320, 2353, 2414
 and social justice, 1911, 1913, 1926,
 1929, 1938, 2213, 2238, 2402

Peter (the apostle)

denial and conversion of, 1429, 1851
 faith in Christ, 153, 424, 440, 442
 as head of the apostles, 552, 765, 880-81
 offices of, 552, 642, 881
 Roman bishop (*see* Supreme Pontiff)
 as witness of Christ's Resurrection,
 641-42

Petition, 2734. *See also* Prayer

Pharisees

behavior of, 576, 579, 595, 993, 2054
 disagreement between Christ and, 574,
 581, 588, 596, 2285
 Jesus' relations with, 575

Physician

care of the human body and of health,
 2288-89

immoral actions of, 2377, 2537
 Jesus Christ as physician of souls and
 bodies, 1421, 1484, 1503-05
 professional secrecy, 2491

Piety

devotion to the Virgin Mary, 971
 filial, 2215
 as a gift of the Holy Spirit, 1303, 1831
 popular piety and catechesis, 1674, 2688

Pilgrimage

appropriate times for, 1438
 of the Church, 769
 as a form of piety and devotion, 1674,
 2101
 man's earthly, 1013, 1419
 significance of, 2691

Places for celebrating divine worship, 1179-86, 1198-99

Pleasure(s)

sexual
 intemperate, 2351-56
 temperate, 2362
 spiritual, 2500
 temperance, the virtue that moderates
 the attraction of, 1809

Political authority/community

action of resisting oppression by
 political power, 2243
 authority exercised within limits, 1923
 Christian faithful intervening in
 political organization of social life,
 899, 2442
 community and the Church, 2244-46
 control of political opinion, 2499
 distinction between the service of God
 and the service of, 2242
 human rights and political authorities,
 2273
 moral judgment of the Church in
 matters related to political order,
 2246
 prayer for political authorities, 1900
 regimes and the common good,
 1901-04, 2237

Polygamy

contrary to the equal personal dignity
 of man and woman, 1645

as an offense committed against the
dignity of matrimony, 2387
in the Old Law, 1610

Polytheism, 2112

Pope. *See* Supreme Pontiff

Popular. *See* nouns to which it refers

Pornography, 2211, 2354, 2396

Poverty

arms race harmful to the poor, 2329
Christ as a poor person, 517, 525, 544,
1351, 2407
concern, care, and love for the poor,
886, 1033, 1435, 1825, 1941, 2208,
2405, 2443-49
detachment from riches as a lifestyle,
2544-45
duty of rich nations in solidarity
toward the poor, 2439-40
Eucharist commits us to, 1397
as an evangelical counsel, 915
kingdom of heaven and, 544
in spirit, 709, 716, 1716, 2544-47
as the way of Christ and the Church,
544, 786, 852
See also the Needy

Power

Christ gives, 1504, 1566, 1615, 1642
of darkness and freedom from it in
Baptism, 1250
God gives, 1432, 2584, 2848
of God's Word, 124, 131, 2057
of the Holy Spirit, 703, 735, 798, 1107,
1285, 1520, 1550, 1624, 1704, 2472
of human nature, 60, 405, 661, 822,
2090, 2520
of Jesus Christ, 635, 649, 664, 668, 1441,
1503
loving God with all your mind, 1, 201
of man, 943, 1731, 1861, 1884, 2002
military force, 2309
"Power of the keys," 553, 981-83
of prayer, 2610
of Providence, 302
sacraments give, 1116, 1496, 1521, 1588
of the state, 1904, 2237, 2239, 2241, 2244
of the Supreme Pontiff and of the
episcopal college, 882-83

Power of God

divine omnipotence is in no way
arbitrary, 271
faith in God's omnipotence, 273-74
God's apparent powerlessness, 272
God's power in the sacraments, 1128
manifestations of God's power, 277,
296, 648, 1508, 2500
power of Christ, 449, 649
power of the Holy Spirit, 496, 1127,
1238, 2778
properties of God's power, 268, 270
Sacred Scripture declares the, 269
the Word of God as power, 124, 131

Powers

of darkness, 409, 680
fighting the kingdom of Christ, 671
occult, 2116-17
victory of the Church over the powers
of death, 552

Praise(s)

beauty of creation as a hymn of, 32
blessings of, 1081, 1671
Eucharist as thanksgiving and praise
to the Father, 1358-61
of God, 1138, 2171, 2513
life consecrated to praise of God, 920,
2687
prayer of, 2098, 2639-43
Psalms as, 2585, 2589
significance of, 2639
temporal things and praise of the
Creator, 898, 1670
See also Liturgy

Prayer

ability to pray is always possible, 2743
the Church's, 276, 2623-25
definition of, 2559
efficacious, 2738-41
to the Father, 2664, 2680, 2779-85, 2792
God calls to, 2567
God hears our, 1127, 2737
to the Holy Spirit, 2670-72
to Jesus, 2616, 2664-69
Jesus hears, 2616
law of
ecumenical sense of, 1126
significance of the saying "*Lex
orandi, lex credendi*," 1124
of Mary, 2617-19, 2622
to Mary, 971

- with Mary, 2673-79, 2682
- perseverance in, 2742, 2582
- praying as a vital necessity, 2744
- praying each and every day, 2659-60
- rhythms and times of, 2698
- and the search for God, 2566
- Sunday, 2761, 2765
- See also* Liturgy of the Hours; "Our Father," the prayer; Psalms
- difficulties in praying, 2731, 2735-37, 2754
 - battle of, 2725
 - distractions, 2729
 - failure in, 2728
 - not heard, 2737
 - objections to, 2726-27
 - temptations, 2732-33, 2755
- expressions and forms of prayer, 2644, 2663, 2684
 - act of thanksgiving, 2637-38, 2648
 - adoration, 2096-97, 2628
 - anamnesis, 1354
 - anaphora, 1352
 - blessing, 2626-27
 - contemplative, 2709-19, 2724
 - groaning, 2630
 - intercession, 2634-36, 2647
 - life of, 2697-99
 - Liturgy of the Hours, 1174-78
 - meditation, 2705-08, 2723
 - of praise, 2639-43, 2649
 - pray at all times, 2633
 - preface, 1352
 - supplication: seek, beseech, plead, invoke, entreat, cry out, struggle in prayer, 2629-33, 2646
- helps for prayer, 2041, 2695
 - assembly of prayer (see Prayer groups)
 - catechesis, 2688
 - Christian family, 2205, 2685
 - education in prayer, 2252, 2686, 2688-89, 2694
 - places favorable to prayer, 2691
 - saints as witnesses of spirituality, 2683-84
 - spiritual direction, 2690
- intentions of supplications and intercessions
 - for the coming of God's Kingdom, 2816
 - for daily bread, 2828-37
 - for the dead, 958, 1032
 - for deliverance from evil, 2850-54
 - for ecumenism, 821
 - for forgiveness, 2631, 2838-41
 - petition to the Holy Spirit, 2671
 - for the sick, 1499, 1510
- Jesus teaches how to pray, 2601, 2603-04, 2607
 - ask with filial boldness, 2610
 - asking in the name of Jesus, 2614
 - to do God's will, 2611
 - by His own prayer, 2607
 - Jesus as the model of prayer, 520, 2601
 - Jesus insists on conversion of heart, 2608
 - keeping watch in prayer, 2612
 - parables on prayer
 - importunate friend, 2613
 - importunate widow, 2613
 - Pharisee and the Publican, 2613
 - pray in faith and confidence, 2609-10
- prayer and the Christian life, 2564-65
 - Christian prayer characterized by the title "Lord," 451
 - in consecrated life, 2687
 - in daily life, 2659-60
 - filial relationship with God in Christian prayer, 2525, 2786-88
 - meaning of the word "Amen," 1061-65
 - name of Jesus in the heart of Christian prayer, 435, 2664
 - tradition of Christian prayer, 2650-51
- prayer in the Holy Spirit, 2615
 - intercedes for us, 688, 741
 - as the source of prayer, 2652
 - as the Teacher of prayer, 2670, 2672
- prayer in the Old Testament, 2568
 - of Abraham, 2570
 - creation as the source of, 2569
 - of King David, 2578-80, 2594
 - of Moses, 2574-77, 2593
 - of the prophets, 2581-84, 2595
 - of the Psalms, 2585-89, 2596
- prayer of Jesus
 - action of the Holy Spirit in, 2600
 - to the Father, 2599

of the Hour of Jesus, 2746-51, 2758
 Jesus learning how to pray from
 Mary, 2599
 in life, 2598-2606, 2620

prayer of the Church
 all with one accord devoted
 themselves to prayer on
 Pentecost, 2623
 directed to Jesus, 2665-69, 2680
 first community of Jerusalem,
 2424-25
 liturgical, 1073, 2655
 praying in the name of Jesus, 2664,
 2668, 2671, 2815
 should accompany the reading of
 Sacred Scripture, 2653-54
 "Through Our Lord Jesus Christ,"
 435

properties of the praying soul
 hope, 1820
 humility as the foundation of
 prayer, 2559
 trust, 2734
 watchfulness, 2730

Prayer groups, 2689, 2695

Preaching
 apostolic, 76-77
 Christ's Resurrection as the reason for
 our, 651
 effects of, 94
 God's Word as the nourishment of, 132
 importance of, 875, 1122
 Jesus', 1151, 1716

Predestination, 257, 600, 1007,
 2012, 2782, 2823

Preferential option. *See* Love:
 preferential love

Prefiguration(s)
 of Baptism in the Old Covenant,
 1217-22
 of the Eucharist, 1335
 of the Old Covenant, 1223
 of the priest in the Old Covenant, 1544

**Preparation for receiving
 the sacraments.** *See* individual
 sacraments

Presence of

Christ
 in the earthly liturgy, 1088
 in the Eucharist, 1374, 1378-79,
 2691

God
 to be in, 2565
 man conscious of God's presence
 and the effects of this
 consciousness, 208, 2144
 signs of, 1148

Presentation of Jesus in the Temple, 529

Preside

bishop presides over the particular
 Church, 1369
 chair of the presider over the assembly,
 1184
 Christ presides over every liturgical
 celebration, 1348
 deacons preside over funerals, 1570
 faculty of lay people to preside at
 blessings, 1669
 faculty of lay people to preside over
 liturgical prayers, 903
 ministry of the bishop and priests in
 presiding over the Eucharist, 1142,
 1411

Presumption

as a sin against hope, 2091-92

Pride, 1866, 2514

battle against, 1784
 consequences of, 2094, 2317, 2540, 2728

Priest/priesthood

celibacy of, 1580
 Christ the Priest (*see* Christ)
 the Church as a kingdom of priests,
 1546
 the Church as a priestly people, 784,
 941, 1591, 1119
 common priesthood of the baptized,
 1141, 1143, 1268, 1273, 1546-47
 high priesthood as the fullness of the
 sacrament of Holy Orders, 1557
 meaning of the word priest, 1554
 the ministerial or hierarchical
 priesthood of bishops and priests,
 1547

one and only priesthood of Christ, 1544-45
ordination of, 1562-68, 1572
participation in the priesthood of Christ, 1546
particular ministries, 1143
priesthood of Christ, 1544-47, 1551, 1554 (*see also* Christ)
priesthood of the Old Covenant, 1539-41, 1591
See also Holy Orders

identity of the priest's ministry
as icon of Christ, 1142
joined to the priesthood of Christ, 1544-45
ministerial priesthood established for mankind and the Church community, 1551
ministerial priesthood in the service of the common priesthood, 1120, 1547, 1592
"In the name of the whole Church," 1552-53
priest acts in the person of Christ, 1548
priest as a means of building the Church, 1547
priest's bond with Christ and the apostles, 1120
the true priest of the New Testament, 1564

ministry of the priest
cooperation of the laity in exercising, 900
as coworker with the bishop, 1562, 1595
duty of the priest in the Liturgy of the Hours, 1175
human weakness of, 1550
as minister of the sacrament of the Anointing of the Sick, 1516, 1530
Baptism, 1256
Confirmation, 1312-1314
Penance, 983, 1461-67, 1495
power to exorcise, 1673
presides over the Eucharist and consecrates the bread and wine, 1142, 1411
receiving the consent of the spouses in marriage, 1630
represents the bishop in local congregations, 1567

scope of exercising, 877, 1564
universal dimensions of the mission of, 1565

priesthood
collegial character of the priest's relationship to the bishop, 877
one priesthood with the bishop and the obedience of the priests to the bishops, 1567
subordinate to the bishop's office, 1562
unity of, 1567-68

Primacy

of Christ, 792
of God, 304
of the Roman Church, 834
of the Supreme Pontiff, 882

Private property. *See* Property, private

Procession as act of worship

with consecrated hosts, 1378
as an expression of popular piety, 1674

Proclamation of God's Word

by deacons, 1570
in the Eucharistic celebration, 1408
importance of, 1154
See also Word of God

Procreation

of children as an end of marriage, 1652
morality of methods for regulating, 2370
regulation of births, 2368, 2370
responsible, 2368
sexuality and, 2351-52
spouses are responsible for, 2372
techniques of procreation contrary to the dignity of the person, 2377

Profaning, 2120

Profession

of the evangelical counsels, 873, 915, 925, 944
of faith, 14 (*see also* Faith)
of faith as the first step of Christian initiation, 1229
first profession of faith, 189, 978

of the one faith as the bond of Church
unity, 815
and work, 2230, 2433

Promise(s)

of Baptism, 1185, 1254, 1298
of the Beatitudes, 1716-17, 1725, 1967
of eternal life, 2002
God's promises
 to Abraham, 705-06
 fidelity to His, 212, 215, 422, 1063
 and the prayer of faith, 2570-74,
 2579
 and their fulfillment, 484, 652,
 1065, 2787
of the Holy Spirit, 715, 729, 1287
hope and trust in Christ's, 1817
Israel as trustee of God's, 60
of Jesus' Resurrection and its
 fulfillment, 638, 653
made to God or a vow, 2101-03
marriage, 1644
the Promised Land, 1222
solemn promise and an oath, 2147,
 2150, 2152
spirit of, 705-06

Promotion, human, 1929

Property, private

respect for, 2409
right to, 2211, 2401, 2403, 2406, 2411
universal destination and the private
 ownership of goods, 2402-06, 2452

Prophecy

of the destruction of the Temple, 585
as a gift, 2004
of the suffering servant, 601

Prophet(s)

action of the Holy Spirit through, 243
and the announcing of the Messiah,
 522, 555, 702
Elias, father of, 2582
John the Baptist, the last of, 523, 719
role and mission of prophets in Israel,
 64, 201, 522, 762, 1964, 2581, 2595
significance and importance of the
 prayer of, 2584
who denounced, 2100, 2380
as witnesses of God's justice, 2543
as witnesses of God's love for Israel,
 218

Propitiator, 433

Prostitution, 2355

Providence

childlike abandonment to the
 providence of God, 305, 322, 2215,
 2547, 2830
Christian prayer as cooperation with
 God's, 2738
and the cooperation of creatures,
 306-07, 323
definition of, 302, 321
divine providence as God's plan
 carried out, 302-05
and evil, 309-14, 324, 395
leads, 1040
and secondary causes, 306-08
witness of Sacred Scripture to divine,
 303
See also God

Prudence

as a cardinal virtue, 1805-06
common good demands, 1906
definition of, 1806, 1835
in moral judgment and in decisions,
 1788

Psalms

collection of the five books of, 2585
definition of, 2596
different forms and expressions of,
 2588
express the heart of "the poor," 716
importance of, 2597
institution of, 1176
and the liturgy, 1156, 1177
as a prayer of the assembly, 2585-89
praying psalms teaches faith and hope
 in God, 2657
significance of, 2586-88
special characteristics of, 2589

Public opinion, 2286, 2493, 2498, 2499. *See also* Notoriety

Punishment

commensurate with the gravity of the
 crime, 2266
of death, 2267
diversity of punishment in Purgatory
 and in Hell, 1031

moral life and the fear of God's, 1828, 1964, 2090
sin and its, 2061

Purgatory, 1030-32, 1472. *See also* Communion of the saints

Purification

Baptism as purification of all sins, 2520
the Church must be purified always, 827, 1428
confessing one's sins as a condition of, 1847
Eucharist and its power of, 1393
final purification or purgatory, 1030-32, 1054
Gospel and its power of, 856, 2527
of the heart, 1723, 2517-19, 2532
perpetual, 2813
of the social climate, 2525

Purity

bond between purity of heart, of body, and of faith, 2518
as a gift of the Holy Spirit, 2345
of heart as a condition for seeing God, 2519, 2531
of intention and simplicity of vision, 2520
requirements and conditions for obtaining, 2521, 2525, 2532-33
struggle for, 2520-27

Purpose

of amendment, among other things, as an act of the penitent, 1451, 1490
intention to make reparation and do works of reparation, 1491

Questions

response to man's principal questions, 68, 282, 1676

Race

discrimination because of, 1935
idolatry of, 2113

Realities

Christian lay people and their action in temporal things, 898-99, 2442
consecrated members of secular institutes and their action in temporal affairs, 929

simony as the buying or selling of spiritual things, 2121
spiritual affairs and the method of perceiving them, 1146
as a way to know God, 32, 159, 1148

Realm of the dead

Christ's descent into hell, 624, 631, 632-35
gates of hell and the Church, 552, 834
man's descent into hell, 1035

Reason

human reason and faith, 50, 156-59, 274, 1706
and the knowledge of God, 35-39, 47, 237, 286
and laws must be promulgated, 1902, 1976
makes man like God, 1730
moral conscience and judgment, 1778, 1783, 1796, 1798
and the natural moral law, 1954
and passions, 1767
sin contrary to, 1872
and the virtues, 1804, 1806, 2341

Recapitulation, 518, 668, 2854

Reconciliation. *See* Penance and Reconciliation

Redeemer. *See* Christ

Redemption

Christ's death as the sacrifice of, 613, 616
the Church as the instrument for the redemption of all, 776
at the center of the Good News, 571, 601
extension of redemptive work, 634
life of Christ as a mystery of, 517, 635, 1067
for many, 605
Mary serving in the mystery of, 494, 508
meaning of the redemption can be understood by faith alone, 573
proclaiming and promising of, 55, 64, 601

Reflection

importance of personal, 1779
 prayerful, 2708
See also Meditation

Reformation, the, 406, 1400**Refusal to obey**

Adam's refusal to obey amended for
 by Christ, 411, 532, 614-15
 civil authorities, 2242, 2256, 2313
 disobedience of Adam and man and
 its consequences, 399, 400-02, 1733,
 2515
 moral authority, 1733, 1862, 2515
 sin as refusal to God, 397, 1850, 1871
See also Obedience

Regeneration (Christian)

Baptism, the sacrament, and the
 washing of regeneration, 1213, 1215
 effects of, 784, 872, 1262
See also Baptism

Regulation of births, 2368, 2370,
2372, 2399**Reincarnation**, 1013**Relations.** *See* Man; Society**Religion(s)**

acts of, 1969
 the Church and non-Christian, 842-43
 freedom to profess, 2137
 invoking of God as Father in many, 238
 and the political community, 2244
 search for God in all, 2566
 social duty of, 2104-05, 2467
 virtues of, 1807, 2095-96, 2117, 2125,
 2135, 2144

Religious

families, 917-18, 927
 state of religious life, 916, 925-27
 witness of, 933
See also Life: consecrated life; Life:
 religious life

Remembrance

of the angels, 335

of Christ's passion and resurrection,
 1163, 1167, 1354
 of creation, 2169
 of the dead, 958, 1032
 of God's wonders, 1103
 Holy Spirit as the Church's living
 memory, 1099
 of Jesus Christ and His sacrifice, 1333,
 1341-44, 1394
 of the saints, 957, 1173, 1195

Renewal

Baptism, the "washing of regeneration
 and of renewal of the Holy Spirit,"
 1215
 of the Church, 670, 821, 827, 1428
 at the end of time, 1043
 saints as the source and origin of, 828

Renunciation of riches, 2544, 2556**Reparation**

Christ makes amends for Adam's
 disobedience and our sins, 411, 615
 duty of, 2487
 Eucharist as an offering in reparation
 for sins, 1414
 for injustice, 2412, 2454
 of offenses committed against the
 truth, 2509

Respect

charity as respect for one's neighbor,
 1789, 1825
 for Church leaders, 1269
 for the commandments, the Law, the
 evangelical counsels, 532, 579, 1986,
 2053, 2200
 for family, 2206, 2214-17, 2219, 2228,
 2251
 for God's name, 2144, 2148-49
 for the goods of another, 2408-14
 for human freedom, 1738, 1884
 for human life, 2259-83
 for the integrity of creation, 2415-18
 for natural law, 2036
 for non-Catholic Christians, 818
 for one's own body, 1004
 owed to God, 209, 2101, 2148
 for political authority, 1880, 1900
 for private property, 2403
 for religious freedom, 2188
 for sinners, 1466-67
 for the Temple, 583-84

for the truth, 2488-92

See also Dignity

respect for the dignity of the person,
2284-2301

for the dead, 2299-2301

for health, 2288-91

for the integrity of the body,
2297-98

for the person and his rights, 1907,
1929-33, 1944

for the reputation of persons, 2477,
2507

scientific research and, 2292-96

for the soul of another, 2284-87

Responsibility

of actions, 1735, 1737, 1745-46, 1754

bishops and apostolic, 1594

of children toward their parents, 2218

conscience and responsibility to be
assumed, 1781

freedom and, 1036, 1731-38

of man as steward of the world, 373

of parents toward their children, 2223,
2225

participation in social life and, 1913-17
of the People of God, 783

poverty and the moral responsibility of
wealthy nations, 2439

sin and, 1868

of sinners for the death of Jesus, 597-98

of spouses in transmitting life, 2368

Rest

on the day of the Lord, 2184-85, 2194

on the Sabbath in the Decalogue, 582,
2168-73, 2189

Resurrection of Christ. *See* Christ

Resurrection of the dead

body and soul at the final resurrection,
366

cremation and faith in the resurrection
of the body, 2301

Eucharist as the power of resurrection,
1524

faith in the resurrection of the dead as
essential to the Christian faith, 991

hour of resurrection of all the dead,
1001, 1038

how the dead are resurrected, 999, 1000

"I believe in the resurrection of the
body," 988-1013

opposition and incomprehension as to
faith in, 996

progressive revelation of, 992

reasons for and the foundations of
faith in, 993-95

resurrection of all the dead, 998

resurrection of the flesh signifies, 990

rising, 997

Transfiguration of Christ as a sign of
man's resurrection, 556

as a work of the Most Holy Trinity, 989

Retribution, Divine (eternal),
1021-22, 2016

Return. *See* Advent;
Consummation; Expectation

Revelation

as enlightenment about religious and
moral truths, 38

external arguments of faith in, 156

faith as a response to, 142-43, 150, 176,
1814

as the fruit of inspiration of the Holy
Spirit, 105

God's Revelation expressed in human
tongues, 101

human understanding of, 157-58

leads to a deeper understanding of the
laws of social living, 2419

made to the little ones, 544

man's capacity of accepting, 35, 36

necessity of, 74, 1960

no further revelation is to be expected,
66-67

Old and New Testaments as true, 129

as the pre-eminent way to knowing
God, 50

"Private" revelations, 67

purpose and goal of, 52, 68

is realized gradually, 53, 69

Sacred Scripture and Tradition flow
from, 80-83, 124

arguments of Revelation

of creation, 287, 337

of the Decalogue, 2060, 2071

of the divine plan of salvation,
50-51

of God's mercy to sinners, 1846

of man as God's image, 1701, 2419

- of Mary's virginity, 502
 - of the new heaven and new earth, 1048
 - of the reality of sin, 386-90
 - of the resurrection of the dead, 992
 - of the ultimate truth—i.e., of Jesus Christ, 124
- Revelation in the History of Salvation
 - in Abraham, 59
 - after the fall, 55
 - in Israel, 60-64, 72
 - in Jesus Christ, 65-67, 73
 - in Noah, 56-58, 71
 - to our first parents, 54, 70
 - from the very beginning, 54, 70
- Revelation of God, 51-67
 - in the Decalogue, 2059, 2070-71
 - the Father, 151, 238-42, 2779
 - God's name, 203-14, 2143
 - God's omnipotence, 272
 - the Holy Spirit, 243-48, 687-88
 - to Israel, 2085
 - as the One and only God, 201-02
 - the Son, 152, 438, 647-48, 651
 - the Trinity, 237, 732
 - way of Christ as consummation of, 561
 - way of Christ as Revelation of the Father, 516
- transmission of Revelation
 - through the apostles and through the Gospels, 75-76
 - through the bishops, 77
 - through the Church, 78-79, 82
 - Sacred Scripture and Tradition as two distinct modes of, 81-82
- Riches**
 - freedom of heart with respect to riches
 - as necessary for entering the Kingdom, 2544, 2556
 - happiness and, 1723
 - immoderate passion for, 2536
 - love for the poor and love of, 2445
- Right(s)**
 - to act in conscience and in freedom, 1782, 1907
 - action of resisting the laws of a violent authority, 2243
 - actions contrary to fundamental, 2242, 2414, 2424
 - actions contrary to the rights of nations, 2313, 2328
 - of the baptized, 1269
 - of children, 2378
 - to choose a profession and state of life, 2230
 - to choose a school for one's children, 2229
 - the Church and defense of its fundamental, 2420, 2458
 - Church ministers have the right to support, 1807, 1882, 1889, 2237, 2306, 2407
 - civil divorce and ensuring legitimate, 2383
 - to discontinue medical procedures, 2278
 - to economic initiative, 2429
 - economic life and defense of, 2430-31
 - to educate children, 2221
 - to enjoy the goods of the earth, 360
 - equality among men and their, 1935, 1944-45
 - to evangelize all men, 848, 900
 - to freedom, 1738, 1747
 - to immigrate, 2241
 - information from the media and respect for, 2492, 2494, 2498
 - to knowing and revealing the truth, 2488-89, 2494, 2508, 2512
 - to a legitimate defense, 1909, 2265-66, 2308, 2310, 2321
 - to life, 2264, 2270, 2273, 2322
 - man's right to be instructed in the divine precepts, 2037
 - natural law as the basis of fundamental, 1956, 1978, 2070, 2273
 - political, 2237
 - political regimes contrary to human, 1901
 - to private property, 2211, 2401, 2403, 2406, 2452
 - public authorities and the rights of the person, 1907, 2254, 2273
 - recognition of, 2270, 2273
 - to regulate the production and sale of arms, 2316
 - to religious freedom, 2104-09
 - to respect, 2479
 - science and technical art in the service of fundamental, 2294, 2375
 - of social justice, 1943
 - state based on law, 1904, 2273
 - to voice criticism of those in authority, 2238
 - to vote, 2240

Rites

different rites in the universal Church, 1201, 1203, 1208
 funeral (*see* Deceased)
 modification of, 1125
 of the sacraments, 1131 (*see also individual sacraments*)
See also Liturgy; Tradition

Rosary, 971, 2678, 2708

Sabbath

as the end of the work of six days, 345
 at the heart of the Law of Israel, 348
 Jesus' teaching concerning, 582
 rest and holiness of, 2168-73, 2189
 Sunday as fulfillment of, 2175-76, 2190

Sacrament(s)

are efficacious, 1127
 as actions of the Holy Spirit at work, 1116
 baptized person's right to receive, 1269
 Christ's presence in, 1088, 1127, 1509
 the Church as, 747, 774-76, 780, 1045, 1108, 1140
 definition and significance of, 774, 1084, 1131
 the Eucharist as the "Sacrament of sacraments," 1211, 1324, 1374
 foundations of the sacraments in the life of Christ, 1115
 as God's "masterworks" in the New Covenant, 1116
 instituted by Christ, 1114
 necessary for salvation, 1129
 number of, 1113, 1117
 as "powers that come forth" from the body of Christ, 1116
 prefigured in the signs of the Old Covenant, 1150
 purposes of, 1123, 1680
 the sacramental economy, 1076
 touch all the stages of natural life, 1210
 which are not to be repeated, 698
 the Word of God necessary for the, 1122, 1133
See also individual sacraments
 the Blessed sacrament
 adoration and worship of, 1178, 1183, 1418, 2691
 Christ's real presence in, 1374

doctrine of the sacraments

 of Christ, 1114-16
 of the Church "through her" and "for her," 1117-21
 communicate the grace of salvation signified by them, 1127-29
 of the faith which feed, strengthen, and express the faith, 1122-26
 prefigure the future glory of eternal life, 1130
 ecclesial dimension of the sacraments
 as bonds of the Church, 815
 "of the Church," "through her," and "for her," 1118
 communicate the riches of Christ to all members, 947
 communion of sacraments binds us to Christ, 950
 give growth and healing to the members of Christ, 798
 importance of sacraments in liturgical catechesis, 1074-75
 sacramental mission of the Church, 738-40, 1132
 as signs of God's forgiveness, 2839
 as the way of Christian initiation, 1212, 1275, 1425, 1533

effects of the sacraments

 act *ex opere operato*, 1128
 assist healing, 1420-21
 communicate the Holy Spirit to the members of Christ's body, 739
 confer a sacramental "character" or sign, 698, 1121
 effect the grace signified by them, 1084, 1127, 1131
 establish the unity of Christians, 1126
 forgive sins, 977, 987
 give sacramental grace, 2003
 Holy Orders and Matrimony as sacraments directed toward the salvation of others, 1534-35
 make Christians "children of God," 1692
 sustain and strengthen those who are on the way to holiness, 1133, 2030
 unite us to Christ, 790, 950

Sacramental. *See nouns that it modifies*

Sacramental character

of Baptism, 698, 1121, 1272, 1273, 1280
 of Confirmation, 698, 1121, 1304-05, 1317
 of episcopal consecration, 1558
 of ordination, 698, 1121, 1563, 1570, 1581, 1583
See also Seal

Sacramentals, 1667-76

definition and significance of, 1667, 1677
 forms of, 1671-73, 1678
 laity may preside at the use of, 1669
 powers of, 1668, 1670

Sacred Heart, 478**Sacred Scripture, 81**

canon of, 120, 138
 Christ as the central object of the New Testament, 124, 127
 Christ as fulfillment of, 2763
 composition of the Gospels, 126
 God the author of, 105, 136
 Gospels and their importance, 125, 127, 139
 human authors of Sacred Scripture inspired by God, 106
 importance of Sacred Scripture in the liturgy, 1096, 1100
 inspiration and truth of, 106-07
 in the life of the Church, 131-32
 the Lord's Prayer as the center of, 2763, 2774
 as nourishment of the Christian life, 141
 the Old Testament as an indispensable part of, 121, 123
 purposes and significance of the Old Testament, 122
 teaches the truth, 107
 and Tradition, 78, 80-83, 95, 97
 unique place of the first three chapters of Genesis, 289
 veneration of, 103
 as the Word of God, 104, 135
See also Old Testament; New Testament

interpretation of Sacred Scripture
 exegesis of, 109, 119
 fundamental principle of, 111, 137
 the Holy Spirit as interpreter of, 109-11

need to provide wide access
 to Sacred Scripture for the
 Christian faithful, 131
 right reasons for, 112-14, 121-25
 senses of (literal, spiritual, allegorical, moral, anagogical), 115-19
 study of, 132-33
 unity of the Old and New Testaments, 128-30

reading of Sacred Scripture, 1437, 2653
 in catechesis, 129
 in the family, 2205
 in the liturgy, 1093, 1177
 necessity of, 133, 2653
 in the sacraments, 1154, 1480, 1482

Sacred, sense of, 2144**Sacrifice(s)**

offering sacrifices to God, 901, 2099-2100
 in the Old Testament: bread and wine offered in, 1334

Eucharistic Sacrifice
 Christ offers, 1410
 Christ's presence in, 1088
 the Eucharist as Christ's sacrifice made present, 1330
 importance of, 1113
 institution of, 1323
 man's participation in Christ's, 618, 1419
 as a memorial of Christ's sacrifice, 611, 1358, 1362-72
 purposes of celebrating, 1382, 1414
 as the source and summit of moral life, 2031
See also Eucharist

sacrifice of Christ
 completes and surpasses the sacrifices of the Old Testament, 1330
 on the Cross for all, 616-17
 one perfect, 2100
 and the sacrifice of the Eucharist as one sacrifice, 1367
 significance of, 545, 606
 as the source of the forgiveness of sins, 1851
 is unique and definitive, 613-14, 1545

and the Virgin Mary, 964
 whole priestly ministry draws its
 power from, 1566

Sacrilege, 2118, 2120, 2139

Sadness

in envy, 2539-40, 2553
 as an impediment to prayer, 2728
 as a principal passion, 1772
 as salutary in conversion of the heart,
 1431

Saint(s)

communion with, 957
 the Church as communion of, 946-59,
 960-62, 1331
 the Church's holiness shines in, 867
 as examples of holiness, 2030
 intercession of, 956, 2683
 memorials of, 1173, 1195
 name of saint as a baptismal name,
 2156
 proper of saints in the liturgical year,
 1172
 sacred images of, 1161
 significance of canonizing, 828
 as source and origin of renewal in the
 Church, 828
 value of the good works of, 1477
 veneration of, 61

Salvation

all need salvation, 588
 angels as messengers of the divine
 plan of, 331-32
 Baptism necessary for, 1256-57, 1277
 Christ's coming for man's, 456-57, 519,
 1019
 Church as the universal instrument
 and sacrament of, 776, 780, 816
 comes from God alone, 169, 620
 and the communion of saints, 1477
 ecclesial ministry for man's, 874
 "economy of salvation," 1066
 everything is ordained for man's, 313
 gift of salvation presented through
 Christ, 1811
 God desires the salvation of all men in
 the truth, 851
 God opens the way to man's, 54, 56,
 218, 431, 781, 1058, 2575
 help for salvation of the soul, 95
 hope of, 2091

hope of salvation in Israel, 64
 human freedom and, 1739-42
 importance of moral decisions for, 1696
 Is there salvation without Baptism?
 1259, 1261
 man needs, 1949, 2448
 means of, 830, 980
 mission of salvation in the work of
 priests, 1565
 observance of the natural law
 necessary for, 2036
 Paul contrasts the universality of sin
 with the universality of, 402
 of the person and society bound up
 with conjugal happiness, 1603, 2250
 prayer for, 2744
 sacraments are necessary for, 1129
 Sacred Scripture for man's, 107, 122
 sacrifice of the Cross for man's, 600-02,
 617
 saving one's own soul, 1889
 service of and witness to the faith
 necessary for, 1816
 Virgin Mary cooperated in human,
 511, 969
 work of salvation impeded by the Evil
 One, 2851

Salvation history

angels in, 332
 beginning of, 280, 1080
 Israel in, 431
 Jesus as the recapitulation of, 430, 668
 liturgy and events in, 1103

Sanctification

of the Church as the mission of the
 Holy Spirit, 767
 the Church for sanctification of men,
 824, 827
 of day and night in the Liturgy of the
 Hours, 1174
 elements of sanctification outside the
 Catholic Church, 819
 grace as a source of the work of man's,
 1999, 2001
 "Hallowed be thy name," 2807-15, 2858
 the Holy Spirit sent to bring about all,
 2818
 human work as an instrument of, 2427
 justification as, 1989, 1995
 liturgy for man's, 1070

man's definitive sanctification
 accomplished only through
 Christ's, 1540
 in marriage, 1637
 parents and their participation in the
 office of sanctifying, 902
 of persons in secular institutes, 928
 sacraments for man's, 1123, 1152, 1668,
 1677
 sanctifying office of bishops, 893
 of Sundays and holy days, 2187
 through material things, 1670
 as work proper to the Holy Spirit, 703
See also Holiness

Sanctuary

as preeminent places for prayer, 2691
 visits to sanctuary as a form of popular
 piety, 1674

Sanhedrin, 591, 596

Satan. *See* Demon

Saving events

Christ's glorious events and their
 effects, 126
 divine blessings made manifest in
 astonishing and, 1081
 liturgy, a memorial of, 1093, 1095, 1217
 made present in the liturgy, 1104
 Psalms and the recollection of, 2586
 Revelation in saving events and in
 words, 53, 1103, 2651

Savior

Jesus as the savior of men, 389, 457,
 594, 2812
See also Christ: titles of Christ

Scandal

definition of, 2284
 duty of avoiding, 2489
 fornication, pornography, and
 prostitution as, 2353-55
 gravity of, 2284-85, 2326
 provoked by the law or institutions,
 2286
 of Jesus, 589
 social and economic inequalities
 causing, 1938
 suicide as, 2282
 those who give, 2287

Schism, 817-19, 2089. *See also*
 Apostasy; Heresy

School

the right to choose school for one's
 children, 2229

Science

and faith, 159
 as a gift of the Spirit, 1831
 and the service of man, 2293-94

Scientific experiments

in animals, 2417
 and respect for persons, 2292, 2295

Scientific investigation

moral criteria of, 2294

Seal, 698

Baptismal, 1216, 1272-74, 2769
 in Confirmation, 1293, 1295-96, 1304
 in Holy Orders, 1121, 1582
 of the Lord by the work of the Spirit
 marks us for redemption, 1274
 sacramental seal of confession, 1467,
 2490
See also Sacramental character

Search for God, 28, 30, 285, 843,
 1501, 2566

Secrecy, professional, 2491

**Secrecy of the sacrament of
 Reconciliation**, 1467, 2490

Secular institutes, 928-29. *See also*
 Life: consecrated

Seeing God, 707

man's desire to see God, 2548-50, 2557
 those pure in heart shall see God, 1722,
 2519, 2531
See also Theophanies

Self-denial. *See* Asceticism

Self-mastery

as works of enduring determination,
 2342

Selfishness

charity as a way to overcome, 1931
 education against, 1784
 hope preserved from, 1818
 marriage as a help to overcome, 1609
 regulation of births and, 2368

Sense(s)

of faith, 91-93, 785, 889
 good popular, 1676
 involving sense in interior prayer, 2702
 moral, 1954
 of our life, 282
 religious, 1676
 of the sacred, 2144
 of Scripture, 115-19

Separation of spouses, 2383. *See also* Divorce

Sermon on the Mount

God's law in the, 577, 1965-66, 1968
 as a spiritual guide and text for
 meditation, 1454, 1724, 1966
 teaching and commandments in, 2153,
 2262, 2336, 2608, 2830

Servant

deacon as servants of all, 1570
 ministers of the Church as servant of
 God, 876
 parable of the merciless, 2843

Servant, Christ as

of all, 786
 of God fully obedient to Him, 539, 615
 redemptive mission of the suffering,
 440, 601

Service

of angels, 333
 authority as, 2235
 civil, 2311
 deacons as ministers ordained for,
 1569-70, 1596
 family's service as ministry to life, 1653
 interdependence of creatures and, 340
 of lay people in the ecclesial
 community, 910
 liturgy as service of God, 1069-70
 of one's country, 2239, 2310

rendered to civil authorities and to
 God, 2242
 as a way to follow Christ, 852

Sexuality

affects all aspects of the human person,
 2332, 2362
 chastity and, 2337, 2395
 commandment pertaining to, 2336
 concerns the capacity to love, 2332
 dignity of, 2362
 disordered, 2351-57, 2380, 2388-90
 diversity and complementarity of the
 sexes, 369-73, 1605, 2333
 equal dignity of man and woman, 369,
 2334, 2393
 fertility and, 2370
 importance of the conjugal union, 2335
 integration of sexuality in the human
 person and chastity, 2337
 man is created male and female, 355,
 383
 modesty and chastity, 2522
 significance of sexuality in marriage,
 2360-63
See also Marriage

Sheol, 633**Shepherds of the Church**

bishops as, 862, 939, 1558
 chosen and commissioned by Christ,
 816, 1575
 laity offers help to, 900-01
 offices of, 801, 857, 1551, 1632, 2033,
 2038, 2663
 pastor as shepherd of the parish, 2179
 pastoral office of Peter and the
 apostles, 881

Sick

care and service of, 2186, 2405
 "Heal the sick" as a commandment of
 Jesus, 1506-10
 Jesus and the healing of, 699, 1503-06
 in the Old Testament, 1502
 the sacred anointing of, 1511, 1516,
 1519
 as a sign of the presence of Jesus, 1373
See also Anointing of the Sick

Sign(s)

anointing as, 695, 1293-94
 blood as, 2260

bread and wine as, 1333-36, 1412
 the Church as, 775
 dove as, 701
 interpreting the signs of the times, 1788
 Jesus' sign of contradiction, 575
 laying on of hands as, 699, 1507
 liturgical, 1149, 1161, 1189
 of the Old Covenant, 1150
 for perceiving and expressing spiritual realities, 1146-48
 in sacramentals, 1667-68
 the Sign of the Cross, 2157
 song and music as signs in the liturgy, 1157-58
 taken up by Christ, 1151
 water as, 694
See also Symbols

Signs, in the sacraments

of Baptism, 628, 694, 1235, 1238, 1241, 1243
 of Confirmation, 695, 1293-1301
 of Holy Orders, 1574
 sacraments as, 1084, 1123, 1130-31, 1152

Silence

adoration and respectful silence before God, 2628
 prayer as a "symbol of the world to come," 2717

Simony, 2118, 2121

Simplicity

God's, 202
 of prayer, 2589, 2713, 2778

Sin(s)

of the angels, 392-93
 in the Church, 827
 concupiscence leads us into sin, 978
 definition of, 1849-50
 as the gravest evil, 1488
 love is stronger than, 2844
 man's strong bond to God and the knowledge of, 286-88
 original (*see* Original sin)
 reality of, 385-87
 responsibility of one who cooperates in the sins of others, 1868
 root of, 1853
 Satan as the cause of, 2852
 ways to uproot, 943
See also Original sin

capital sins

as generators of other sins, 1866
 "Sins which cry to heaven," 1867

consequences of sin

loss of
 communion with God, 761, 1472
 eternal life, 1472
 man's likeness to God, 705
 murder of the Son of God, 312
 punishments of, 1472-73
 struggle between the spirit and the flesh, 2516
 unhealthy attachment to creatures, 1472
 vice and perverse inclinations, 1426, 1865
 weakened life of the Christian, 1420
 weakened life of the sinner, 1459

distinguishing sins

according to gravity, 1854
 by their objects, 1853

interpretations of sin

death entered the history of humanity, 400, 1006, 1008
 detrimental to human communion, 761, 953
 man abuses his God-given freedom, 1739
 moral evil entered the world, 311, 1869
 offense against God, 431, 1850
 personal act, 1868
 rejection of God, 398
 schisms, heresies, apostasies, 817
 "Social sin," 1869
 threats to Church unity and communion, 814, 1440
 work of the flesh, 1852

liberation from sin

Baptism frees from, 977-78, 985, 1213, 1237, 1263-64
 Christ
 brings about the forgiveness of, 987, 1741
 "expiation for our sins," 457, 604
 the "Lamb of God who takes away the sin of the world," 523, 536, 608

- made satisfaction to the Father
for our, 615, 1708
- Christ's offering for liberation from
the sins of man, 606-18
- divine law, a help to those who
have been wounded by, 1949
- freeing of man from, 211, 549,
1989-90, 1999, 2057, 2097
- God did not abandon man to the
power of death, 410-11, 1609
- God "made him to be sin for us,"
602-03
- interior penance as a way to
overcome, 1431
- only God can forgive, 270, 277,
430-31, 1441
- prayer lest we take the way that
leads to, 2846
- violence and the many forms of sin
manifested in Christ's passion,
1851
- ways to obtain the forgiveness of,
1434-39
- See also* Penance and Reconciliation
- mortal sins
- conditions of
 - complete consent, 1859
 - grave matter, 1858
 - full knowledge, 1859
 - consequences of, 1855, 1861
 - death in, 1033, 1035
 - distinction between mortal and
venial, 1854
 - eternal punishments reserved for
the one who dies in, 1033
 - forgiveness of mortal sins in
perfect contrition, 1452, 1856
 - "He who does not love remains in
death," 1033
 - imputability of the offense, 1860
- sacramental forgiveness of sins
- anointing of the sick and, 1520
 - authority and power to bind and
loose sins, 553, 976, 1441-45,
1461
 - confessing sins according to the
precept of the Church, 2042
 - confession and absolution, 1424
 - as the effect of justification, 2018
 - love of God as the cause for, 734
 - purification from the punishments
for sins, 1475
- and reconciliation with the Church,
1443
- sacraments of, 1421, 1486, 1520
- See also* Penance and Reconciliation
- various sins
- against faith, 2088-89
 - against hope, 2091
 - anger, 2302
 - blasphemy, 2148
 - blasphemy against the Holy Spirit,
1864
 - envy, 2539
 - failure to participate in the
Eucharist on days of obligation,
2181
 - hatred, 2303
 - homicide, 2268
 - lying, 2484
 - malice, 1860
 - sacrilege, 2120
 - sexual acts outside of marriage,
2390
- venial sins
- conditions of matter, knowledge,
and consent, 1862
 - confession of, 1458
 - consequences of, 1863
- ways of sinning
- against God's love, 2094
 - of thought, word, deed, and
omission, 1853
- Sinner(s)**
- to acknowledge oneself as a, 208, 827,
1697, 2677, 2839
 - all men "were made sinners," 402
 - effects of the sacrament of Penance
upon, 1423, 1468-70
 - every sinner as the author of Christ's
passion, 598
 - God's mercy towards, 1465, 1846
 - Jesus invites, 545, 588
 - Jesus' mercy towards, 589, 1443
 - and the just in the Church, 827
 - justification of, 1994
 - Last Judgment of, 1038
 - penance must be done by, 1459
 - power to forgive, 979, 1444
 - purification of, 1475
 - ways of reconciliation of, 1449
- Slander.** *See* Calumny

Slavery

enslavement of human beings is
forbidden, 2414
God saves Israel from the slavery of
Egypt, 62, 2061
Jesus frees men from slavery of sin,
549, 601, 635, 1741
liberation from slavery of sin, 2057,
2097, 2744
of sin, 407, 421, 1733

Sloth

as a capital vice, 1866
spiritual, 2094
See also Acedia

Socialization, 1882-83**Societies of apostolic life, 930****Society**

charity as the greatest social
commandment, 1889, 1939
Christian purity and the social climate,
2525
the Church as the leaven of, 854
common good and, 1905-12, 1924, 1927
communications media and, 2493-99
conditions for the development of,
2441
decatalogue brings social and religious
life into unity, 2069
definition of, 1880
divorce as a plague on, 2385
family as the original cell of social life,
2207
fourth commandment illuminates
relations in, 2212
human person as the principle, subject,
and end of, 1881, 1892, 1929, 2459
interdependence between the human
person and, 2344
just hierarchy of values in, 1886-87, 1895
legitimate defense of, 2266
lying as destructive to all, 2486
necessity of social life, 1879, 1886, 1891
participation in social life, 1882, 1893
political community and the Church,
2244-46, 2257
progress of society and the growth of
the Reign of God, 2820
relations between societies and the
state, 1883, 1885
right to true information in, 2494, 2512

social

changes and inner conversion, 1888
doctrine of the Church, 2198,
2419-25
justice and the common good,
1928, 1943
life must be organized, 2442
order, 2032
question, 1896, 2438, 2459
"social sin," 1869
"society of law," 1904
vision of man in, 2244, 2257
well-being of, 1603, 2250
See also Life: social

authorities, 1897-1904, 1918-23
diverse and free forms of regimes,
1884, 1901
God entrusts to every creature the
functions of which it is capable,
1884
legitimate exercise of, 1921
necessity and role of authorities in
society, 1897-98
obedience to and respect for, 1899,
2234
obligation of defending and
safeguarding the freedom of
information, 2498

duties of citizens, 2238-43, 2255-56
building up society, 2255
collaborating with the civil
authorities for the good of
society, 2239
communicating true information,
2495
giving due honor to, 1900
paying taxes, exercising the right
to vote, defending one's
country, 2240
refusing to obey the directives
of authorities contrary to
conscience, 2242
resisting the oppression of political
power, 2243
taking an active part in public life,
1915
welcoming the foreigner, 2241

duties of society

concern for the health of its
citizens, 2288
duty of religion and the right to
religious freedom, 2104-05

permitting each one to fulfill his vocation, 1907
 promoting access to employment, 2433
 providing help to working families, 2208-10
 right to respect life, 2273

Solidarity

among nations, 2437-42
 as a duty, 2439
 as essential, 2438
 role of the laity to intervene in organizing social life, 2442
 appropriation of property and solidarity among men, 2402
 Christian, 1942, 2850
 communion of saints and the mutual needs of men, 953
 as a consequence of genuine and right communication, 2495
 definition of, 1948
 as a demand of brotherhood, 1939
 forms of, 1940-41
 importance of solidarity in the Church, 1942
 as mutual need among all creatures, 344
 as mutual need of men, 361
 prayer and, 2831
 as respect for human dignity, 2407
 sin is an offense against human, 1849

Son of God. *See* Christ

Song(s)

angels' song of praise at the birth of Christ, 333
 sacred song and music, 1156-58, 1162, 1191
 servant, 713

Song of Mary, 722, 2629

Soul

Baptism and Confirmation imprint a character on the soul, 1280, 1304, 1317
 body and, 362-64
 Christ, physician of, 658, 1421, 1509
 Christ's, 466, 467, 470-72, 624-26, 630, 632, 637, 650

commandment "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart," 2055, 2083
 creation of, 33, 366, 382
 Eucharist
 and Christ's presence in body and blood, 1374
 and divinity, 1374
 fills the soul with Christ's grace, 1323, 1402
 final destiny of, 1021, 1051
 glorification of body and, 1042, 1052
 Holy Spirit, soul of the Mystical Body, 809
 man endowed with, 1934
 Mary, taken up body and soul into heaven, 966, 972, 974
 natural law written in our hearts, 37, 1954
 prayer and, 2559, 2562, 2590, 2700, 2703, 2709
 prayer and the souls in Purgatory, 1498
 Resurrection, reuniting of soul to the body, 990, 997, 1005, 1016
 sacraments and forgiveness, the healing of, 978, 981, 1520
 salvation of, 95, 1023, 1053, 2032, 2264, 2280, 2420, 2458
 significance of, 363
 signs of the spiritual, 33
 sin and its sway in, 400, 403, 1035, 1456, 1863
 spirit, soul, and body, 367
 theological virtues infused in, 1813
 unity of the soul and body in man, 327, 362, 364-65, 382, 992, 1004, 1060, 1503, 2332
 the Word of God, food for, 127, 131

Spirit(s)

angels as, 329
 God as pure, 370
 human spirit in meditation, 2705
 lifting up the mind to God, 2098
 man as body and, 327, 365, 367, 2515-16, 2702, 2846
 "The poor in spirit," 2546
 satan as a creature of pure, 395

Spiritual exercises

appropriate for penitential practice, 1438

Spiritual life

bond between spiritual life and dogma, 89

defense of religious liberty for the, 2188
 Eucharist and, 1374, 1392
 God's Word and prayer as sources of,
 131, 2687, 2697
 union with Christ in, 2014
See also New life in the Spirit;
 Spirituality(ies)

Spirituality(ies)

Christian, 2693
 diversity of, 2684
See also New life in the Spirit; Spiritual
 life

Sports activities, 2289

Spouses. *See* Divorce; Marriage

State

choice of one's state of life, 2230
 of consecrated life, 916, 933 (*see also*
 Life: consecrated)
 grace of, 2004
 of holiness and righteousness in Adam
 and Eve, 375

State, political

duty to defend the common good, 1910
 duty to defend the right to life, 2273
 idolatry in reference to, 2113
 and personal freedom, 1883
 plague of totalitarian states
 condemned by moral judgment,
 2499
 responsibility of state in economic
 action, 2431
 responsible for its citizens' well-being,
 2372
 "society of law," 1904
See also Society

Sterility, 2375, 2379

Sterilization, 2399

Strikes, 2435

Structures

of sin, 1869
 social, 408, 2286

Submission, man's

to God, 154, 341, 396, 1955

to legitimate authorities, 2239-40
 refusal to submit to the Supreme
 Pontiff (schism), 2089

Subsidiarity, 1883, 1885, 1894, 2209

Substance (or nature, or essence)

designates the divine being, 252
 God, three Persons, one substance, 200,
 202, 255
 meaning of, 252
 the Son, one in substance with the
 Father, 465

Suffering of Jesus, 572

Suffrage, 958, 1032, 1055, 1684-90

Suicide, 2280-83, 2325

Sunday

as the day of Jesus' Resurrection, 1343
 as a day to cultivate family, cultural,
 social, and religious life, 2184, 2194
 celebration as the heart of the Church's
 life, 2177
 defense of Sunday as a holiday, 2187-88
 as the fulfillment of the sabbath,
 2175-76
 the Lord's Day as the first day of the
 week, 1166-67, 2174
 obligation to take part in the Sunday
 liturgy, 1389, 2042, 2180-83
 as the principal day for the celebration
 of the Eucharist, 1193
 rest, 2185-86, 2193
 significance of the Lord's Day, 1163,
 2190

Supernatural

beatitude, 1722, 1727
 communion, 950
 end of man, 367
 faith as a supernatural virtue, 153, 179
 sense of faith, 91-93
 theological virtues and supernatural
 acts, 1812-13, 1840-41
 vocation to eternal life, 1998

Superstition, 2110-11, 2138

Supplication

different forms of, 2629

as a form of prayer, 2588
hearing, 2614

Supreme Pontiff, 882

associated with every celebration of
the Eucharist, 1369
divine assistance to, 892
episcopal college and, 880-87, 895, 1559
infallibility of, 891
offices, power, and authority of, 100,
882, 892, 937, 1463, 2034

Symbols

of faith (*see* Creeds)
liturgical, 1145, 1150, 1189
man needs signs and, 1146, 1148, 1152
of the Old Testament, 522, 697
symbolic gestures of Jesus, 1151
See also Signs

Synod, 887

Tabernacle, 1183, 1379

Table

altar as table of the Lord, 1182, 1383
Jesus sitting at table with sinners, 1443
significance of grace at meals, 2834

Talents, 1880, 1936-37, 2429

Tax collector

Jesus and, 588
parable of the Pharisee and, 2613

Teacher(s)

bishops as teachers of the faith, 1558,
2050

Temperance, 1809, 2730

as a cardinal virtue, 1805
chastity and purity depend on, 2341,
2517, 2521
definition of, 1809
fruit of, 1838, 2290
pursuit of temporal goods and, 2407

Temple

Christ as the true temple of God, 1197
the Church as the holy, 756
the Church as the temple of the Holy
Spirit, 797-98, 809
as God's presence among men, 593

of Jerusalem, 2580

Jesus and, 576, 583-86, 593

man as the temple of the Holy Spirit,
364, 1197, 1265, 1695, 2684

Temptation

action of tempting God, 2119
helps for resisting, 1808, 2157, 2340
idolatry as a constant temptation of
faith, 2113
of Jesus, 538-40, 566
"Lead us not into temptation," 2846-49,
2863
in prayer, 2732-33, 2753, 2755
prayer to avoid, 2612

Ten Commandments, tables of the, 2058, 2067

Tenderness

God's, 239, 295, 2335
of spouses, 1611, 2350

Terrorism, 2297

Test(s)

the Church perfected by great trials,
769
the Church's ultimate trial, 675-77
discernment between trials and
temptation, 2847
faith put to, 164, 272
fortitude in facing difficulties, 1808
hope as a source of joy in tribulation,
1820
Jesus tested by Satan, 538, 2119
patiently bearing trials, 901, 1508

Thanksgiving. *See* Grace: thanksgiving

Theft

definition of, 2408
reparation for, 2412
root of, 2534

Theology, 94

Theophanies, 707

Thought(s)

favorably interpreting the thoughts of
one's neighbor, 2478

pure and impure, 2520
right thinking of the just man, 1807

Throne, 1137

Time

“age” of the Church, 1076
creation and the beginning of, 338
end of, 1042
the end, 715, 2819
fullness of, 484
God and, 205, 600
human life and, 1007
leisure, 2184, 2186-87, 2194
liturgical, 1163-65
present, 672

“Today”

of God and prayer, 1165, 2659-60, 2836

Tomb

altar as a symbol of Christ's, 1182
Christ's empty, 640, 657

Tradition, 81

apostolic, 75-79
deposit of faith contained in Sacred Scripture and Sacred Tradition, 84, 97
of faith and prayer, 2651 (*see also* Prayer)
liturgy as a constitutive element of, 1124
one and the same content of, 174
oral tradition in the formation of the Gospels, 126
and Sacred Scripture, 80-83, 95, 97, 113, 120

Transcendence of God, 42, 212, 239, 300, 1028

Transfiguration, 554-56, 568

Transgression

sin as, 1849
transgressing the Commandments, 2069

Transmission of life, 372, 2363, 2366, 2368. *See also* Marriage

Transubstantiation, 1373-77, 1413. *See also* Eucharist

Tree

of good and evil, 396

Trial. *See* Test(s)

Tribulation(s)

Beatitudes sustain hope in the midst of, 1717
and filial trust, 2734
and fortitude, 1808
and hope, 1820
necessary for entering the Kingdom of God, 556

Trinity

as the central mystery of the faith, 232, 234, 237, 261
divine economy as the common work of the three divine persons, 257-60
family as image of the Trinitarian communion, 2205
Filioque, 246-48, 264
God one and three, 202
“hypostasis” or person, 252
liturgy as the work of, 1077-1109
notion of substance, 252
prayer as communion with, 2655
presence of Trinity in man, 260
“theology” and “economy,” 236
unity of the Trinity and the unity of the Church, 813
See also Christ; the Father; God; Holy Spirit

divine persons in the Trinity, 252
consubstantial, 242, 253
distinct from one another, 254, 267
in unity, 255, 689

expression of the Trinity
articulating the dogma, 251
in Baptism, 233, 265
in the liturgy, 249, 1066

Revelation of God as Trinity
the Father, 238, 240
the Holy Spirit, 243-48
the Son, 240, 242
of the Trinity, 244, 684, 732

Trust

in God's word, 215
 lie undermines trust among men, 2486
 man's trust in God, 301, 304, 2086,
 2115, 2119, 2828, 2836, 2861
 in Providence, 2115, 2547

filial trust

of Jesus praying to the Father, 2610,
 2778
 the "Our Father" and, 2777-78,
 2797, 2830
 prayer and, 2734, 2741
 prayer put to the test, 2756

Truth, 2468, 2505

"Bearing witness to the truth," 2471-73,
 2506
 the Church's Magisterium in the
 service of, 890
 creed as a summary of the principal
 truths of the faith, 188
 definition of, 2468, 2505
 faith as assent to, 150
 God as, 144, 214, 215-17, 2465
 hierarchy of, 90, 234
 the Holy Spirit leads us to, 243, 2625
 inspired books teach, 107, 110, 136
 Jesus' Resurrection as the supreme
 truth of the faith, 638
 Jesus "the way, the truth, and the life,"
 2614
 living in, 2465-70, 2504-05
 makes us free, 1741
 man naturally led to, 2467
 man will find truth and happiness only
 in God, 27
 mass media and, 2497, 2499, 2512
 neglect and rejection of the revealed,
 2089
 oath-taking and, 2151, 2164
 offenses against, 2464, 2475-87, 2509
 in relations with others, 2464, 2469
 respect for, 2488-92, 2511
 revealed truth must be understood and
 handed on, 91, 94
 right to the communication of, 2488-92,
 2510
 seeking, 1260, 1954, 1960, 2104
 states that falsify truth must be
 condemned, 2499
 truth, beauty, and sacred art, 2500-03

ultimate truth in the New Testament,
 124
 as the way of salvation, 851

Typology, 128, 130**Unbelief**

culpable, 678, 1851
 definition and significance of unbelief,
 2089

Understanding

expressions of human, 2501
 and faith, 89, 143, 154, 156-59, 299
 human understanding as a gift of God,
 283
 and human virtues, 1804
 and the natural law, 1955
 spiritual, 1095, 1101

Unemployment

as harmful to human dignity and the
 dangers emanating from it, 2436

Union

of Christians, 822
 hypostatic union in Christ, 470, 483
 of a man and a woman, 383, 400, 1606,
 1608, 1646, 2335, 2353, 2390-91
 matrimonial, 1603, 1614 (*see also*
 Marriage)
 of men with Christ and with God, 542,
 772-73, 775, 864, 950, 1391, 2014,
 2074
 of the spirit and matter in man, 365,
 650
 of the Virgin Mary with Christ, 964

Unity

of body and soul, 362-68, 382
 of the Church, 791, 813-19, 820-22,
 1396, 1416
 of the Church and Christ, 795
 divine unity is Triune, 254-55, 1702,
 1878, 1890
 of the human race, 360, 775, 1045
 inner unity of man, 409, 2338
 a man and a woman as a unity of two,
 371-73, 1605
 of the Old and New Testaments,
 128-30, 140
 of spouses, 1641, 1643

Universal. *See nouns that it modifies*

Universe

beauty of universe reflects the infinite
 beauty of the Creator, 341, 1147
 at the end of time, 1047, 1060
 God as origin and end of, 32, 269, 279,
 317, 325
See also World

Unleavened bread, 1334, 1339

Upright. *See Just*

Usury

lending money at interest, 2269, 2449

Values

family as the place for passing on, 2207
 hierarchy of values
 and economic activity, 2425
 and social institutions, 2244
 and society, 1886, 1895, 2236
 human and Christian values of
 marriage, 1632, 1643, 2363
 science, technology, and moral values,
 2293
 turning away from moral values and
 scandal, 2286

Variety

of creatures, 339, 353, 1936-38

Veneration

and adoration of the Eucharist, 1378
 of God's Word, 127, 1154
 of holy images, 2132
 of relics and popular piety, 1674
 of the saints, 1090

Venial. *See Sin*

Vespers, 1175

Viaticum

Eucharist as, 1331, 1392, 1517, 1524-25

Vicar

bishop as the vicar of Christ, 894, 1560
 conscience, the "aboriginal Vicar of
 Christ," 1778
 Supreme Pontiff as vicar of Christ, 882

Vice(s)

capital vices or sins, 1866
 correction of, 2302
 origin of, 1865, 1876
 and virtues, 1768, 1774, 2516
*See also Acedia; Anger; Avarice; Envy;
 Gluttony; Lust; Pride; Sloth*

Victim (Christ), 457, 604, 1367,
 1566

Victory

Christ's victory over sin and death,
 411, 420, 654, 1505
 the Church's victory over the powers
 of death, 552
 God's victory over evil at the end of
 the world, 677
 Jesus' victory over Satan, 539, 2853

Vigilance

in our approach to the mass media,
 2496
 in our attitudes, 2727
 Christ summons us to, 672
 necessity of, 1036
 in praying, 2612, 2699, 2799, 2849, 2863
 present time is a time of, 672
 in protecting the faith, 2088

Vine

Christ as the true, 755
 "I am the vine, you are the branches,"
 787, 1988, 2074
See also Wine

Violation, 2356

Violence

as a consequence of sin, 1869, 2534
 gravity of, 1858
 lying as a form of, 2486
 in the Passion of Christ, 1851
 private or collective interests which
 promote, 2316
 renouncing in defense of peace, 2306
 and respect for human life, 2260, 2297
 sexual, 2356

Virginity

and chastity, 2349
 Mary's, 496-99, 502-03, 506, 510, 723

for the sake of the Kingdom of Heaven,
922, 1618-20

Virgin Mary. *See* Mary

Virtue

catechesis of human and Christian,
1697

charity as the origin and form of all,
25, 2346

chastity as a, 2337, 2341, 2345, 2347,
2349

definition of, 1803-04, 1833

education in, 1784, 2223

as a gift of Baptism, 1266

and gifts of the Holy Spirit, 1831

Holy Spirit at work through the, 798

human virtue elevated by grace,
1810-11

obstacles in the exercise of the, 1863,
2284

solidarity as, 1942, 1948

truth as, 2468-69

See also individual virtues

gifts of the Holy Spirit

definition of, 1830

fruit of, 1832

seven gifts of, 1831

human virtues

cardinal virtues play a pivotal role,
1805

definition of human virtues, 1804,
1834

fortitude, 1808, 1837

justice, 1807, 1836

moral, 1266, 1804, 1839

prudence, 1806, 1835

purified and elevated by grace,
1810-11

temperance, 1809, 1838, 2290

theological virtues

charity, 1822-29, 1844

definition and role of, 1812-13,
1840-41

faith, 153, 1814-16, 1842

hope, 1817-21, 1843, 2090

Vision of God

beatific, 1028, 1045

dead and, 1032

as extreme beatitude, 2548

given to the "pure of heart," 2519

God calls men to His vision as to
beatitude, 1720

Hell as deprivation of, 633

Vocation

of Abraham, 762

to chastity, 2337-59

of children must be respected and
fostered, 1656, 2226, 2232

to the Christian apostolate, 863

of Christians must be fulfilled in the
Church, 2030

to communion with God, 27, 44

communitarian character of the
human, 1878-85

to cooperation with God in creation,
307

to divine beatitude, 1700, 1703, 1716-24

to divine worship and to the service of
the Church, 1121

to enter the Kingdom, 543

to establish the new People of God,
804, 831

to eternal life, 1998, 2820

evangelical counsels and personal,
1974

holiness and the Gospel as vocation
of all the disciples of Christ, 1533,
1962

of humanity, 1877

Israel's vocation perfectly fulfilled by
Jesus, 539

of the laity, 898-900, 2442

to life in the Holy Spirit, 1699

to love, 1604, 2331, 2392

man is called to union with Christ,
521, 542

of a man and a woman in God's plan,
373

to manifest God, 2085

man's vocation

final, 1260

fulfilled by life in the Holy Spirit,
1699

fulfilled with society's help, 1886
revealed by Christ, 1701

to marriage, 1603-04, 1607, 2331

Mary's, 490

men are called to resemblance of the
union and fraternity of the divine
Persons, 1878

of men that they may become adopted
children of God, 1

to parenthood, 2369

priestly, 1583

priestly vocation of the People of God, 784
 to seek God, 30
 society should permit each of its members to fulfill his, 1907, 2461

Voice

of conscience (*see* Conscience)
 of God the Father (*see* God)

Vow (Religious)

definition of, 2102
 dispensation from, 2103
 exemplary value of, 2103

Wage

death as the wages of sin, 1006

Wage, just, 2434

War

arms, 2314, 2316
 arms race, 2315
 duty to avoid, 2307-08
 economic and social injustices and inequalities as causes of, 2317
 just, 2309
 obligation to resist unjust orders, 2313
 peace and absence of, 2304
 permanence of the moral law during armed conflict, 2312-13

Way(s)

of Christ, 1696-97
 of the cross, 1674, 2669
 of God's plan, 778
 Gospel parable of the two, 1696
 Jesus as the, 459, 846, 2664, 2674
 of the Kingdom, 1967
 missionary paths, 852
 of Providence, 314

Weakness

the Holy Spirit as a help to human, 741, 2630
 human weakness
 also in the ordained ministries, 1550
 and Jesus, 517, 540, 1505, 2602
 and the manifestation of divine power, 268, 1508
 and the sacraments of Christian initiation, 978, 1264, 1426

intercession of the saints as a help to human, 956, 1053
 mystery of God's apparent powerlessness, 272

Wedding

at Cana, 1613, 2618
 feast in the Kingdom, 1027, 1335
 of the Lamb, 1244, 1329, 1602, 1612, 1642, 2618
 mystical betrothal, 923

Widow, 922, 1537, 1672, 2349

Wife. *See* Marriage

Will

of God, 51, 294-95, 541, 2059, 2822 (*see also* God; Christ)
 of man
 man's mastery of, 1734, 1809
 morality of human acts and, 1755
 passions and, 1767-68
 sin and, 1853
 virtue and, 1834

Wine

conversion of wine into Christ's blood, 1375-76, 1413 (*see also* Transubstantiation)
 sign of bread and wine in the Eucharist, 1333-35
See also Vine

Wisdom

of God
 Christ crucified as, 272
 creatures reflect a ray of, 339, 369
 God created according to, 295, 299
 God's truth as wisdom, 216
 man participates in God's wisdom, 1954
 moral law as the work of, 1950
 of man
 as an emanation of God's power, 2500
 as a gift from God, 283, 1303, 1831

Witness

of Christians, 2506
 duty of bearing, 1816, 2087, 2471
 of education in the faith, 2226
 effects of, 30
 of faith, 2472

false, 2464, 2476
 importance of, 2044
 martyrdom as the supreme, 2473
 of members of secular institutes, 929
 of the Risen One in the first community
 of believers, 642
 of the saints, 688
 “the testimony” as the name for the
 tables of the Law, 2058
 of those consecrated, 932-33

Witnesses

apostles as, 857
 Confirmation, the sacrament that
 makes witnesses of Christ, 1285,
 1303
 of faith, 165
 intercession of witnesses who precede
 us into the Kingdom, 2683
 lay people as witnesses of Christ,
 904-05, 913, 942, 2242
 in marriage, 1631
 of the Resurrection of Jesus, 642
 spouses as witnesses of God’s love,
 1647-48
 what it means to be a witness of Christ,
 995

Woman

adultery of, 2384
 complementarity, union, and
 collaboration of man and woman,
 378, 1605, 1614, 1616, 2333
 consecrated, 918, 924
 creation of woman in God’s image,
 355, 369-70, 2335
 defense of, 1610
 dignity of, 1645, 2334, 2393
 harmony between man and woman in
 the earthly paradise, 376, 384
 illegitimate union of man and, 2353,
 2390-91
 as the image of the Church, 1368, 2853
 judgment of the Catholic Church on
 the ordination of women, 1577-78
 looking at a woman lustfully, 2336
 man and, 369, 371-72, 383, 400
 obligations of love on the part of the
 man and, 2363
 polygamy and, 2387
 relations between man and, 400,
 1606-07

sexuality ordained to the conjugal love
 of man and, 2337, 2353, 2360-61,
 2522
 vocation of man and, 373, 1603, 2207,
 2331

Word (Christ)

God preserves what He created, 320
 “In the beginning was the Word,” 291
 made flesh, 151, 241, 477
 mystery of the Incarnation of, 461-63,
 479
 “The Word was made flesh,” 423,
 456-60
See also Christ

Word of God

at the beginning of existence and the
 life of every creature, 703
 Christ as, 65, 101-04
 Christian iconography and, 1160
 Christianity as the religion of, 108
 imperishability of the seed of, 1228
 importance of the Word of God in the
 liturgy, 1100, 1153, 1184
 interpreting, 85-86, 113, 1101
 liturgy of, 1154, 1349
 nourishment from, 2835
 one and only, 102
 proclaiming, 1102
 receiving, 543, 764
 Sacred Scripture and, 81, 104, 124
 as the source of prayer, 2587, 2653-54,
 2716, 2769
 as truth, 2465
 understanding, 108, 119, 1155
 works of, 131, 162, 338, 1177, 1454, 1785
See also Catechesis; Sacred Scripture

Word of man

truth of, 2500
 truth of human speech and
 oath-taking, 2151

Work

conflicts in labor, 2430
 Jesus’ manual labor, 531, 533, 564
 just wage, 2434
 pastoral or apostolic, 893, 924
 remuneration for work as solidarity,
 1940
 responsibility of the state in economic
 action, 2431
 rest from, 1193, 2172, 2184-88

right to, 2211, 2433, 2436
 significance of human, 378, 901, 1609,
 1914, 2427
 stoppages as morally legitimate, 2435
 value of human, 1368, 2428

Works

of charity and mercy, 1458, 1473, 1815,
 1829, 1853, 2044, 2447
 of Christ manifesting Him as "the Holy
 One of God," 438
 of the Devil, 394
 of the flesh, 1852
 of God, 198, 214, 295, 339, 1328
 of God as a way to know Him, 32, 176,
 236, 286
 of men, 679, 901
 of penance, 1430, 1460

World

Christ the Savior of the, 457-58, 608,
 728, 1355
 the Church "sent" into the whole, 782,
 863, 2105
 and creation, 216, 295, 325, 327, 337-49,
 760 (*see also* Creation/Created;
 God: Creator of the universe and
 man)
 destiny of, 314, 769, 1001, 1046, 1680
 end of, 681, 1001, 1243
 help to do good and to work for the
 salvation of, 799, 909, 928, 1941,
 2044, 2438
 moderation of attachment to the goods
 of this, 2545, 2548
 new and renewed, 655, 670, 916,
 1042-50
 origin of, 284-85

providence at work in, 303, 395
 reconciled and recapitulated, 620, 2748
 relation between God and, 212, 300
 relation between man and, 373, 377
 reveals "ways" to know God, 31-34
 and sin, 310, 402, 408, 2844, 2852-54
 third world, 2440

Worship

and adoration of God, 28, 347, 939,
 1121, 1123, 1148, 1180, 1564, 1596,
 2083, 2135
 disparity of cult in mixed marriages,
 1633-37
 deviation of, 2111, 2113, 2138, 2581
 devotion to Mary, 971
 of the Eucharist, 1178, 1325, 1378, 1380,
 1408, 1418
 in the New Testament, 1179
 in the Old Testament, 1093
 spiritual worship and moral life, 2031,
 2047
 time devoted to divine, 2184-87, 2193
 veneration of holy images, 2131-32,
 2141

YHWH

God's name revealed, 206, 210-13, 446
 name of Jesus, 211, 446-47, 2666

Youth

dangers to youth, 2282, 2353, 2389
 education and instruction of youth, 5,
 1632, 2526, 2685, 2688

Zeal, religious, 579, 2442

ABBREVIATIONS

The following are abbreviations cited in the text:

AA	<i>Apostolicam actuositatem</i>	FC	<i>Familiaris consortio</i>
AAS	<i>Acta Apostolicae Sedis</i>	GCD	<i>General Catechetical Directory</i>
AF	J. B. Lightfoot, ed., <i>The Apostolic Fathers</i> (New York: Macmillan, 1889-1890)	GE	<i>Gravissimum educationis</i>
AG	<i>Ad gentes</i>	GILH	General Introduction to LH
Ben	<i>de Benedictionibus</i>	GIRM	General Instruction to RomM
CA	<i>Centesimus annus</i>	GS	<i>Gaudium et spes</i>
Catech. R.	<i>Catechismus Romanus</i>	HV	<i>Humanae vitae</i>
CCEO	Corpus Canonum Ecclesiarum Orientalium	ICEL	International Commission on English in the Liturgy
CCL	Corpus Christianorum, Series Latina (Turnhout, 1953-)	IM	<i>Inter mirifica</i>
CD	<i>Christus Dominus</i>	LE	<i>Laborem exercens</i>
CDF	Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith	LG	<i>Lumen gentium</i>
CELAM	Consejo Episcopal Latinoamericano	LH	<i>Liturgy of the Hours</i>
CIC	Codex Iuris Canonici	LXX	Septuagint
CL	<i>Christifideles laici</i>	MC	<i>Marialis cultus</i>
COD	<i>Conciliorum oecumenicorum decreta</i>	MD	<i>Mulieris dignitatem</i>
CPG	<i>Solemn Profession of Faith: Credo of the People of God</i>	MF	<i>Mysterium fidei</i>
CSEL	Corpus Scriptorum Ecclesiasticorum Latinorum (Vienna, 1866-)	MM	<i>Mater et magistra</i>
CT	<i>Catechesi tradendae</i>	NA	<i>Nostra aetate</i>
DeV	<i>Dominum et Vivificantem</i>	NCCB	National Conference of Catholic Bishops (U.S.A.)
DH	<i>Dignitatis humanae</i>	ND	Neuner-Dupuis, <i>The Christian Faith in the Doctrinal Documents of the Catholic Church</i>
DM	<i>Dives in misericordia</i>	OBA	<i>Ordo baptismi adultorum</i>
DS	Denzinger-Schönmetzer, <i>Enchiridion Symbolorum, definitionum et declarationum de rebus fidei et morum</i> (1965)	OC	<i>Ordo confirmationis</i>
DV	<i>Dei Verbum</i>	OCF	<i>Order of Christian Funerals</i>
EN	<i>Evangelii nuntiandi</i>	OCM	<i>Ordo celebrandi Matrimonium</i>
EP	Eucharistic Prayer	OCV	<i>Ordo consecrationis virginum</i>
		OE	<i>Orientalium ecclesiarum</i>
		OP	<i>Ordo paenitentiae</i>
		OR	Office of Readings
		OT	<i>Optatam totius</i>
		PC	<i>Perfectae caritatis</i>

PG	J. P. Migne, ed., Patrologia Graeca (Paris, 1857-1866)	RH	<i>Redemptor hominis</i>
		RomM	<i>Roman Missal</i>
PL	J. P. Migne, ed., Patrologia Latina (Paris: 1841-1855)	RMat	<i>Redemptoris Mater</i>
PLS	J. P. Migne, ed., Patrologia Latina Supplement	RMiss	<i>Redemptoris Missio</i>
PO	<i>Presbyterorum ordinis</i>	RP	<i>Reconciliatio et paenitentia</i>
PP	<i>Populorum progressio</i>	SC	<i>Sacrosanctum concilium</i>
PT	<i>Pacem in terris</i>	SCG	<i>Summa Contra Gentiles</i>
RBC	<i>Rite of Baptism of Children</i>	SCh	<i>Sources Chrétiennes</i> (Paris: 1942-)
RCIA	<i>Rite of Christian Initiation of Adults</i>	SRS	<i>Sollicitudo rei socialis</i>
		STh	<i>Summa Theologiae</i>
		UR	<i>Unitatis redintegratio</i>

The following abbreviations are used for the books of the Bible cited in the text:

<i>Gen</i>	Genesis	<i>Am</i>	Amos
<i>Ex</i>	Exodus	<i>Jon</i>	Jonah
<i>Lev</i>	Leviticus	<i>Mic</i>	Micah
<i>Num</i>	Numbers	<i>Zeph</i>	Zephaniah
<i>Deut</i>	Deuteronomy	<i>Zech</i>	Zechariah
<i>Josh</i>	Joshua	<i>Mal</i>	Malachi
<i>Judg</i>	Judges	<i>Mt</i>	Matthew
<i>1 Sam</i>	1 Samuel	<i>Mk</i>	Mark
<i>2 Sam</i>	2 Samuel	<i>Lk</i>	Luke
<i>1 Kings</i>	1 Kings	<i>Jn</i>	John
<i>2 Kings</i>	2 Kings	<i>Acts</i>	Acts of the Apostles
<i>1 Chr</i>	1 Chronicles	<i>Rom</i>	Romans
<i>2 Chr</i>	2 Chronicles	<i>1 Cor</i>	1 Corinthians
<i>Ezra</i>	Ezra	<i>2 Cor</i>	2 Corinthians
<i>Neh</i>	Nehemiah	<i>Gal</i>	Galatians
<i>Tob</i>	Tobit	<i>Eph</i>	Ephesians
<i>Jdt</i>	Judith	<i>Phil</i>	Philippians
<i>Esth</i>	Esther	<i>Col</i>	Colossians
<i>2 Macc</i>	2 Maccabees	<i>1 Thess</i>	1 Thessalonians
<i>Job</i>	Job	<i>2 Thess</i>	2 Thessalonians
<i>Ps</i>	Psalms	<i>1 Tim</i>	1 Timothy
<i>Prov</i>	Proverbs	<i>2 Tim</i>	2 Timothy
<i>Eccl</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Titus</i>	Titus
<i>Song</i>	Song of Solomon	<i>Philem</i>	Philemon
<i>Wis</i>	Wisdom	<i>Heb</i>	Hebrews
<i>Sir</i>	Sirach	<i>Jas</i>	James
<i>Isa</i>	Isaiah	<i>1 Pet</i>	1 Peter
<i>Jer</i>	Jeremiah	<i>2 Pet</i>	2 Peter
<i>Lam</i>	Lamentations	<i>1 Jn</i>	1 John
<i>Bar</i>	Baruch	<i>2 Jn</i>	2 John
<i>Ezek</i>	Ezekiel	<i>3 Jn</i>	3 John
<i>Dan</i>	Daniel	<i>Jude</i>	Jude
<i>Hos</i>	Hosea	<i>Rev</i>	Revelation
<i>Joel</i>	Joel		